(11)

EP 1 222 854 A1

(12)

EUROPEAN PATENT APPLICATION published in accordance with Art. 158(3) EPC

- (43) Date of publication: 17.07.2002 Bulletin 2002/29
- (21) Application number: 00963006.2
- (22) Date of filing: 29.09.2000

- (51) Int CI.7: **A01K 67/027**, A61K 39/395, A61P 7/02, A61P 9/10, C12N 15/12, G01N 33/50, G01N 33/15
- (86) International application number: PCT/JP00/06802
- (87) International publication number: WO 01/24626 (12.04.2001 Gazette 2001/15)
- (84) Designated Contracting States:

 AT BE CH CY DE DK ES FI FR GB GR IE IT LI LU

 MC NL PT SE

 Designated Extension States:

 AL LT LV MK RO SI
- (30) Priority: 01.10.1999 JP 28184399 01.10.1999 JP 28212099 01.10.1999 JP 28213499 01.10.1999 JP 28216799 01.10.1999 JP 28218899 01.10.1999 JP 28219299
- (71) Applicant: CHUGAI SEIYAKU KABUSHIKI KAISHA Tokyo, 115-8543 (JP)

- (72) Inventors:
 - SAITO, Hiroyuki,
 Chugai Seiyaku Kabushiki Kaisha
 Gotenba-shi, Shizuoka 412-8513 (JP)
 - KITAZAWA, Takehisa,
 Chugai Selyaku Kabushiki Kaish
 Gotenba-shi, Shizuoka 412-8513 (JP)
 - YOSHIHASHI, Kazutaka,
 Chugai Seiyaku Kabushiki Kai
 Gotenba-shi, Shizuoka 412-8513 (JP)
 - HATTORI, Kunihiro,
 Chugai Seiyaku Kabushiki Kaisha
 Gotenba-shi, Shizuoka 412-8513 (JP)
- (74) Representative: Maschio, Antonio
 D Young & Co,
 21 New Fetter Lane
 London EC4A 1DA (GB)

(54) PREVENTION AND TREATMENT OF DISEASES ASSOCIATED WITH BLOOD COAGULATION

(57) This invention provides an animal having a persistent hypercoagulable state by implanting a cell, for example a tumor cell, in which the gene of human tissue factor is implanted to an experimental animal such as a mouse and then by growing said cell, thereby persistently supplying human tissue factor to said experimental animal. This animal model is useful for research and development of therapeutic agents for diseases having a persistent hypercoagulable state.

The present invention also provides preventive or therapeutic agents for diseases having a persistent hypercoagulable state, a hypercoagulable state resulting from infections, venous thrombosis, arterial thrombosis, and diseases resulting from the hypertrophy of vascular media, said agent comprising an antibody against human tissue factor (human TF) as an active ingredient.

()

Description

FIELD OF THE INVENTION

[0001] The present invention relates to a method of generating an animal model having a persistently hypercoagulable state, preventive or therapeutic agents for diseases having a persistent hypercoagulable state, preventive or therapeutic agents for a hypercoagulable state resulting from infections, preventive or therapeutic agents for venous or arterial thrombosis, and preventive or therapeutic agents for diseases resulting from the hypertrophy of vascular media.

BACKGROUND ART

10

15

20

30

35

40

45

55

[0002] Blood coagulation is a reaction in which serine protease precursors are successively activated by activated-form proteases, which finally generate thrombin thereby leading to fibrin formation. Thrombosis arises as a consequence of an excessively enhanced blood coagulation reaction that was caused by changes in the plasma coagulation and fibrinolytic system, and in the functions of platelets, leucocytes and vascular endothelial cells associated with the progression of various disease states. The initiating factor of the blood coagulation reaction is tissue factor. In acute coronary syndromes such as acute myocardial infarction and unstable angina, the blood coagulation reaction is triggered when tissue factor occurring in abundance in the plaques formed after the progression of arterial sclerosis is exposed to the blood due to the rhexis of plaques.

[0003] In the disseminated intravascular coagulation syndrome associated with sepsis and malignant tumors, activated monocytes and macrophages express tissue factor or tumor cells express tissue factor thereby causing enhanced blood coagulation. Once tissue factor comes into contact with the blood, the blood coagulation reaction proceeds in a very short period of time and leads to the formation of blood clots. Thus, in order to prevent thrombus formation, it is necessary to block blood coagulation reactions that may be triggered at any time or that may be constantly occurring. Therefore, an experimental model that exhibits a hypercoagulable state on a persistent basis is essential for the development of effective anti-thrombotic agents. In any of the conventionally known thrombotic models, thrombus formation is induced in a short period of time.

[0004] Thus, according to one aspect of the present invention, there is provided an experimental model in which a hypercoagulable state persists by bringing human tissue factor into contact with the blood on a persistent basis.

[0005] Blood coagulation is a reaction in which serine protease precursors are successively activated by activated form proteases, which finally generate thrombin thereby leading to fibrin formation. Thrombosis arises as a consequence of an excessively enhanced blood coagulation reaction that was caused by changes in the plasma coagulation and fibrinolytic system, and in the functions of platelets, leucocytes and vascular endothelial cells associated with the progression of various disease states. The initiating factor of the blood coagulation reaction is tissue factor (TF).

[0006] In acute coronary syndromes such as acute myocardial infarction and unstable angina, the blood coagulation reaction is triggered when tissue factor occurring in abundance in the plaques formed after the progression of arterial sclerosis is exposed to the blood due to the rupture of plaques. In disseminated intravascular coagulation syndrome associated with sepsis and malignant tumors, activated monocytes and macrophages express TF or tumor cells express TF thereby leading to enhanced blood coagulation and this state persists. Once TF comes into contact with the blood, the blood coagulation reaction proceeds in a very short period of time leading to the formation of blood clots. Thus, in order to prevent thrombus formation, it is necessary to block blood coagulation reactions that may be triggered at any time or that may be constantly occurring. Therefore, as an effective anti-thrombotic agent, a drug is required that can block the persistence of the hypercoagulable state that is occurring on a constant basis.

[0007] Thus, according to the second aspect of the present invention, there is provided a novel preventive or therapeutic agent for diseases having a persistent hypercoagulable state.

[0008] Severe infections are often associated with abnormal coagulation, which induces disease states such as multiple organ failure and the disseminated intravascular coagulation syndrome, and represents a factor that aggravates the prognosis of the patient. The measures employed are thus considered to be important. In severe infections, systemic infections such as sepsis and, among them, lesions in the vascular endothelial cells have been implicated as the onset mechanism of organ disorders. In sepsis, and particular in sepsis caused by gram negative bacteria, a cellular component, lipopolysaccharide (LPS), plays an important role.

[0009] LPS liberated into the blood not only activates monocytes and thereby produces tissue factor (TF) leading to a hypercoagulable state, but produces and liberates cytokines such as TNF, IL-1 β and IL-8 and thereby activates neutrophils and vascular endothelial cells. The activated neutrophils adhere to the vascular endothelial cells to liberate cytotoxic substances such as active enzymes and elastases, which injure the vascular endothelial cells. In the vascular endothelial cells activated by cytokines or injured by neutrophils, the production of TF is enhanced which further progresses the hypercoagulable state. As a result, microthrombi occur systemically, which elicits circulatory failures in

1

. . . .

the organs leading to multiple organ failure.

10

20

25

30

35

45

50

55

[0010] Thus, there is a great need for the development of preventive or therapeutic agents for blood coagulable states caused by infections.

[0011] Thus, according to the third aspect of the present invention, there is provided a novel preventive or therapeutic agent for blood coagulable states caused by infections.

[0012] As a mechanism leading to the onset of venous thrombosis, venous stasis, damages to the venous wall, and hypercoagulability are thought to play an important role. In particular, invasive events such as surgery, childbirth and trauma induce physical injuries to the vascular wall and abnormalities in the coagulation and fibrinolysis system, and decubitus after surgery induces a renous stasis. Not only the resulting blood clots in the vein induce circulatory failure in the limbs but the clots themselves enter into the blood circulation and flows into the pulmonary artery leading to fatal pulmonary embolism. Hence, the prevention of venous thrombosis itself is considered to be important. Thus, there is a need for the development of agents that can effectively prevent or treat venous thrombosis.

[0013] Thus, according to the fourth aspect of the present invention, there is provided a novel preventive or therapeutic agent for the treatment of venous thrombosis.

[0014] In arterial thrombosis, blood clots occur in the blood vessel having an advanced sclerosis, and the onset of the disease in the important organs such as the brain and the heart would be fatal in most cases. In particular, acute coronary syndromes such as unstable angina and acute myocardial infarction are believed to be dangerous disease states that could easily cause sudden death. Recently it was demonstrated that the rhexis of the arteriosclerotic plaques and the ensuing thrombus formation is an important factor in the onset mechanism of the disease.

[0015] It has also been demonstrated that tissue factor (TF), an initiating factor for thrombus formation, is being excessively expressed on the cell surface and the extracellular interstitium in the plaque, and thus it is believed that the exposure of tissue factor (TF) to the blood resulting from the rupture of plaques is a major factor for thrombus formation.

[0016] Thus, there is a great need for the development of a novel drug for preventing or treating arterial thrombosis.

[0017] Thus, according to the fifth aspect of the present invention, there is provided a novel preventive or therapeutic agent for arterial thrombosis.

[0018] Percutaneous transluminal coronary angioplasty (PTCA) occupies an important position in the treatment of coronary heart diseases. But restenosis that occurs several months after the operation hinders the effectiveness of the treating method and thus is posing a problem. As a cause of restenosis, it is becoming increasingly clear, thrombus formation during the acute phase and the subacute phase resulting from the injuries to endothelial cells is important. The contact with the blood of tissue factor (TF) expressed by the injured endothelial cells and the smooth muscles and fibroblasts in the subendothelial tissue is important for thrombus formation. The cells in the blood vessel wall grow so as to cover the resulting thrombi and thereby narrow the area of the lumen in the blood vessel. The growth of the blood vessel tissue per se and the constriction of the blood vessel diameter also contribute to the narrowing of the area of the lumen in the blood vessel, and they provide a direct factor for restenosis. Thus, there is a great need for a novel drug that can prevent or treat restenosis.

[0019] Thus, according to the sixth aspect of the present invention, there is provided a novel preventive or therapeutic agent for diseases caused by the hypertrophy of vascular media.

40 DISCLOSURE OF THE INVENTION

[0020] After intensive and extensive research to resolve the above first problem, the inventors of the present invention have found out that by implanting, into an experimental animal, an animal cell capable of constantly expressing human tissue factor by introducing therein the gene of a human tissue factor (TF) and thereby increasing the concentration of human tissue factor in the animal, the hypercoagulable state of said animal can be maintained for a long period of time, and thereby have completed the present invention.

[0021] Thus, according to the first aspect, the present invention provides an experimental animal having implanted therein an animal cell to which the gene encoding human tissue factor (TF) or part thereof has been inserted and which is capable of expressing said gene, said animal being a non-human animal in which a hypercoagulable state persists for a long period of time.

[0022] The part of said human tissue factor is for example a human tissue factor that lacks the intracellular region. Said animal cell is preferably a mammalian cell. Said mammalian cell is preferably a human myeloma cell. Said animal is preferably a mouse. Said hypercoagulable state is indicated by at least one of the phenomena comprising an increase in the plasma concentration of human tissue factor, a decrease in platelets, a decrease in fibrinogen, an increase in the concentration of soluble fibrin monomer complex, and an increase in the concentration of thrombin-antithrombin III complex.

[0023] The present invention also provides a method of generating the above animal, wherein an animal cell to which the gene encoding human tissue factor (TF) or part thereof has been inserted and which is capable of expressing said

gene is implanted to non-human animals and then an animal having a persistent hypercoagulable state is selected.

[0024] The present invention also provides a method of screening an anti-thrombotic agent which method comprises using the above animal.

[0025] After intensive and extensive research to resolve the above second problem, the inventors of the present invention have found out that an antibody (anti-human TF antibody, or sometimes referred to as anti-TF antibody) against human tissue factor can prevent the persistence of a hypercoagulable state.

[0026] Thus, according to the second aspect, the present invention provides a preventive or therapeutic agent for diseases having a persistent hypercoagulable state, said agent comprising an antibody against human tissue factor (human TF).

[0027] The above antibody is for example a polyclonal antibody. The above antibody is preferably a monoclonal antibody. The above antibody is preferably a recombinant antibody. The above antibody is preferably a recombinant antibody. The above antibody is preferably a chimeric antibody or a humanized antibody. The above humanized antibody is a humanized antibody of version b-b, i-b, or i-b2. The above antibody is for example an antibody modification. The above antibody modification is for example an antibody fragment Fab, F(ab')₂, or Fv, or a single chain Fv (scFv).

32.5

i.

[0028] After intensive and extensive research to resolve the above third problem, the inventors of the present invention have found out that an antibody (anti-human TF antibody, or sometimes referred to as anti-TF antibody) against human tissue factor can prevent or treat a hypercoagulable state resulting from infections.

15

20

25

35

40

[0029] Thus, according to the third aspect, the present invention provides a preventive or therapeutic agent for a hypercoagulable state resulting from infections, said agent comprising an antibody against human tissue factor (human TF).

[0030] The above antibody is for example a polyclonal antibody. The above antibody is preferably a monoclonal antibody. The above antibody is preferably a recombinant antibody. The above antibody is preferably a chimeric antibody or a humanized antibody. The above humanized antibody is a humanized antibody of version b-b, i-b, or i-b2. The above antibody is for example an antibody modification. The above modified antibody is for example an antibody fragment Fab, F(ab')₂, or Fv, or a single chain Fv (scFv).

[0031] After intensive and extensive research to resolve the above fourth problem, the inventors of the present invention have found out that an antibody (anti-human TF antibody, or sometimes referred to as anti-TF antibody) against human tissue factor can prevent or treat venous thrombosis.

[0032] Thus, according to the fourth aspect, the present invention provides a preventive or therapeutic agent for venous thrombosis, said agent comprising an antibody against human tissue factor (human TF).

[0033] The above antibody is for example a polyclonal antibody. The above antibody is preferably a monoclonal antibody. The above antibody is preferably a recombinant antibody. The above antibody is preferably a chimeric antibody or a humanized antibody. The above humanized antibody is a humanized antibody of version b-b, i-b, or i-b2. The above antibody is for example an antibody modification. The above antibody modification is for example an antibody fragment Fab, F(ab')₂, or Fv, or a single chain Fv (scFv).

[0034] After intensive and extensive research to resolve the above fifth problem, the inventors of the present invention have found out that an antibody (anti-human TF antibody, or sometimes referred to as anti-TF antibody) against human tissue factor can prevent or treat arterial thrombosis.

[0035] Thus, according to the fifth aspect, the present invention provides a preventive or therapeutic agent for arterial thrombosis, said agent comprising an antibody against human tissue factor (human TF).

[0036] The above antibody is for example a polyclonal antibody. The above antibody is preferably a monoclonal antibody. The above antibody is preferably a recombinant antibody. The above antibody is preferably a chimeric antibody or a humanized antibody. The above humanized antibody is a humanized antibody of version b-b, i-b, or i-b2. The above antibody is for example an antibody modification.

The above antibody modification is for example an antibody fragment Fab, F(ab')₂, or Fv, or a single chain Fv (scFv). [0037] After intensive and extensive research to resolve the above sixth problem, the inventors of the present invention have found out that an antibody (anti-human TF antibody, or sometimes referred to as anti-TF antibody) against human tissue factor can prevent or treat diseases caused by the hypertrophy of vascular media.

[0038] Thus, according to the sixth aspect, the present invention provides a preventive or therapeutic agent for diseases caused by the hypertrophy of vascular media, said agent comprising an antibody against human tissue factor (human TF).

[0039] The above antibody is for example a polyclonal antibody. The above antibody is preferably a monoclonal antibody. The above antibody is preferably a recombinant antibody. The above antibody is preferably an altered antibody. The above altered antibody is preferably a chimeric antibody or a humanized antibody. The above humanized antibody is a humanized antibody of version b-b, i-b, or i-b2. The above antibody is for example an antibody modification. The above antibody modification is for example an antibody fragment Fab, F(ab')2, or Fv, or a single chain Fv (scFv).

BRIEF EXPLANATION OF THE DRAWINGS

10

25

30

35

45

50

55

[0040] Figure 1 is a graph that compares the antigen binding activity of a H chain chimeric/L chain chimeric antibody, a H chain humanized version b/L chain humanized version b antibody, a H chain humanized version i/L chain humanized version b2 antibody.

[0041] Figure 2 is a graph that compares the activity of neutralizing human TF (the activity of TF to inhibit the production of Factor Xa) of a H chain chimeric/L chain chimeric antibody, a H chain humanized version b/L chain humanized version b antibody, a H chain humanized version i/L chain humanized version b/L chain humanized versio

[0042] Figure 3 is a graph that compares the activity of neutralizing human TF (the activity of TF to inhibit the production of Factor X) of a H chain chimeric/L chain chimeric antibody, a H chain humanized version b antibody, a H chain humanized version i/L chain humanized version i/L chain humanized version b2 antibody.

[0043] Figure 4 is a graph that compares the activity of neutralizing human TF (the activity of TF to inhibit plasma coagulation) of a H chain chimeric/L chain chimeric antibody, a H chain humanized version b/L chain humanized version i/L chain humanized version b/L chain humanized version i/L chain humanized version b/L chain humanized

[0044] Figure 5 is a graph showing changes in tumor volume with time after the implantation of tumor cells in the mice implanted with the cells to which gene of human tissue factor has been introduced (dotted line) and in the mice implanted with the cells to which said gene has not been introduced (solid line).

[0045] Figure 6 is a graph showing changes in the plasma concentration of human tissue factor with time after the implantation of tumor cells in the mice implanted with the cells to which gene of human tissue factor has been introduced (dotted line) and in the mice implanted with the cells to which said gene has not been introduced (solid line).

[0046] Figure 7 is a graph showing changes in platelet counts with time after the implantation of tumor cells in the mice implanted with the cells to which gene of human tissue factor has been introduced (dotted line) and in the mice implanted with the cells to which said gene has not been introduced (solid line).

[0047] Figure 8 is a graph showing changes in the plasma concentration of fibrinogen with time after the implantation of tumor cells in the mice implanted with the cells to which gene of human tissue factor has been introduced (dotted line) and in the mice implanted with the cells to which said gene has not been introduced (solid line). The points indicate relative values, in which the concentration of fibrinogen in the control mice to which tumor cells have not been implanted (normal) is expressed as 100%.

[0048] Figure 9 is a graph showing changes in the plasma concentration of soluble fibrin monomer complex (sFMC) with time after the implantation of tumor cells in the mice implanted with the cells to which gene of human tissue factor has been introduced (dotted line) and in the mice implanted with the cells to which said gene has not been introduced (solid line).

[0049] Figure 10 is a graph showing changes in the plasma concentration of thrombin-antithrombin III complex (TAT) with time after the implantation of tumor cells in the mice implanted with the cells to which gene of human tissue factor has been introduced (dotted line) and in the mice implanted with the cells to which said gene has not been introduced (solid line).

[0050] Figure 11 is a graph showing changes in platelet counts with time in the mice that are administered anti-human tissue factor antibody at 1 mg/kg once weekly for three weeks from day 45 after implantation of tumor cells to which gene of human tissue factor has been introduced.

[0051] Figure 12 is a graph showing the plasma concentration of soluble fibrin monomer complex (SFMC) on day 6 after the final administration of anti-human tissue factor antibody in the mice that are administered said antibody at 1 mg/kg once weekly for three weeks from day 45 after implantation of tumor cells to which gene of human tissue factor has been introduced.

[0052] Figure 13 is a graph showing the plasma concentration of thrombin-antithrombin III complex (TAT) on day 6 after the final administration of anti-human tissue factor antibody in the mice that are administered said antibody at 1 mg/kg once weekly for three weeks from day 45 after implantation of tumor cells to which gene of human tissue factor has been introduced.

[0053] Figure 14 is a graph showing changes in platelet counts with time in the mice that received the single administration of anti-human tissue factor antibody at 1 mg/kg or in the mice that received the 24-hour continuous administration of low molecular weight heparin at 601.5 IU/kg, 1900.3 IU/kg, or 6487.3 IU/kg using an osmotic pump on day 49 after implantation of tumor cells to which gene of human tissue factor has been introduced.

BEST MODE FOR CARRYING OUT THE INVENTION

[0054] The gene that encodes human tissue factor (TF) for use in the first aspect of the present invention has already

been cloned, and the base sequence and the amino acid sequence encoded thereby are also known (H. Morrissey et al., Cell, Vol. 50, p. 129-135 (1987)). The base sequence encoding the full-length human tissue factor and the corresponding amino acid sequence are set forth in SEQ ID NO: 103 and 104. According to the present invention, there may be used a gene encoding TF from which the intracellular region has been removed or a gene encoding the portion that retains the activity of initiating the blood coagulation system.

[0055] As a vector for introducing this gene into an animal cell and expressing it, any expression vector that functions in animal cells can be used, including, for example, pCOS1, pSV2-neo, pMAM-neo, and pSG5. In accordance with the present invention, a commonly used useful promoter, the human tissue factor gene, and a poly A signal, to 3'-end downstream thereof, can be functionally linked and can be expressed. As the promoter/enhancer, there can be mentioned human cytomegalovirus immediate early promoter/enhancer, viral promoters such as promoters of retrovirus, polyoma virus, adenovirus, and simian virus 40 (SV40), and promoters/enhancers derived from mammalian cells such as human elongation factor 1α (HEF1 α). For expression vectors, as the replicator, there can be used those derived from SV40, polyoma virus, adenovirus and the like. Furthermore, for the expression vector can be contained as selectable markers the phosphotransferase APH (3') II or I (neo) gene, the thymidine kinase (TK) gene, the dihydrofolate reductase (dhfr) gene and the like.

....

[0056] As the method of introducing a gene into a cell, there can be used the electroporation method, the calcium phosphate method, the lipofection method and the like. As the cell for introducing the expression vector, any cell can be used as long as it can be grafted to an animal cell. For this purpose, various cultured cells may be used, including for example a mammalian cell such as a cultured cell derived from human, mice, rats, hamsters, and monkeys, with tumor cells being most preferred. As specific examples of the cell, there can be used a human myeloma cell line such as KPMM2 and ARH-77, a mouse leukemia cell line such as P815, P388, and L1210.

[0057] The experimental animals for use in the present invention are mammals other than the human and are preferably small experimental animals such as mice, rats, and hamsters with the mice being most preferred.

[0058] In accordance with the second aspect of the present invention, the hypercoagulable state means a physical condition induced by human TF, and give signs as a decrease in platelet counts and fibrinogen concentration, an increase in the concentration of soluble fibrin monomer complex (SFMC) and thrombin-antithrombin III complex (TAT).

[0059] Although the antibody used in the present invention may be either polyclonal antibody or monoclonal antibody provided it has a preventive or therapeutic effect on the persistence of a hypercoagulable state due to TF, monoclonal antibody is preferably. In addition, chimeric antibody, humanized antibody or single chain Fv and so forth based on monoclonal antibody can also be used, while humanized antibody is particularly preferable.

[0060] Although the antibody used in the third aspect of the present invention may be either polyclonal antibody or monoclonal antibody provided it has a preventive or therapeutic effect on the persistence of a hypercoagulable state due to TF, monoclonal antibody is preferable. In addition, chimeric antibody, humanized antibody or single chain Fv and so forth based on monoclonal antibody can also be used, while humanized antibody is particularly preferable.

[0061] Although the antibody used in the fourth aspect of the present invention may be either polyclonal antibody or monoclonal antibody provided it has a preventive or therapeutic effect on the persistence of a hypercoagulable state due to TF, monoclonal antibody is preferable. In addition, chimeric antibody, humanized antibody or single chain Fv and so forth based on monoclonal antibody can also be used, while humanized antibody is particularly preferable.

[0062] Although the antibody used in the fifth aspect of the present invention may be either polyclonal antibody or monoclonal antibody provided it has a preventive or therapeutic effect on the persistence of a hypercoagulable state due to TF, monoclonal antibody is preferable. In addition, chimeric antibody, humanized antibody or single chain Fv and so forth based on monoclonal antibody can also be used, while humanized antibody is particularly preferable.

[0063] Although the antibody used in the sixth aspect of the present invention may be either polyclonal antibody or monoclonal antibody provided it has a preventive or therapeutic effect on the persistence of a hypercoagulable state due to TF, monoclonal antibody is preferably. In addition, chimeric antibody, humanized antibody or single chain Fv and so forth based on monoclonal antibody can also be used, while humanized antibody is particularly preferable.

1. Anti-human TF antibody

5

10

15

20

30

35

40

[0064] The anti-human TF antibody used in the present invention may be of any origin, type (monoclonal or polyclonal) and form provided it has the effect of preventing or treating viral hemorrhagic fever.

[0065] The anti-human TF antibody used in the present invention can be obtained as polyclonal or monoclonal antibody using a known means. Monoclonal antibody of mammalian origin is particularly preferable as the anti-human TF antibody used in the present invention. Monoclonal antibody of mammalian origin includes that produced in hybridomas as well as that produced in a host transformed with an expression vector containing antibody gene by genetic engineering techniques. This antibody is an antibody that inhibits the induction of thrombus by human TF by binding with human TF.

2. Antibody-Producing Hybridoma

5

10

20

30

35

40

[0066] Monoclonal antibody-producing hybridoma can basically be produced in the following manner using known technology. Namely, using human TF or a portion (fragment) of it as sensitizing antigen, this is immunized in accordance with ordinary immunization methods, the resulting immunocytes are fused with known parent cells in accordance with ordinary cell fusion methods, and those cells that produce monoclonal antibody are screened in accordance with ordinary screening methods to produce monoclonal antibody.

[0067] More specifically, monoclonal antibody should be produced in the manner described below.

[0068] To begin with, human TF used as sensitizing antigen for antibody acquisition is obtained by expressing the TF gene/amino acid sequence disclosed in J.H. Morissey, et al., Cell, Vol. 50, p. 129-135 (1987). Namely, gene sequence coding for human TF is inserted into a known expression vector to transform suitable host cells followed by purifying the target human TF protein present in the host cells or culture supernatant using a known method. This method is described in Reference Example 1 of the present specification. Moreover, the human TF used as antigen can be used by extracting and purifying from a TF-containing biological material such as human placenta according to the method described in Reference Example 2.

[0069] Next, this purified human TF protein is used as sensitizing antigen. Alternatively, soluble TF from which the membrane permeating region of the C-terminal of human TF has been removed can be produced by, for example, genetic recombination, and this can also be used as sensitizing antigen.

[0070] Although there are no particular restrictions on the mammal that is sensitized with sensitizing antigen, it is preferable to select a mammal in consideration of compatibility with the parent cells used in cell fusion, typical examples of which include rodents such as mice, rats, hamsters, or rabbits and monkeys.

[0071] Immunization of animals with sensitizing antigen is performed in accordance with known methods. For example, as a typical immunization method, immunization is performed by injecting sensitizing antigen into the abdominal cavity or under the skin of the mammal. More specifically, sensitizing antigen is diluted to a suitable volume with phosphate-buffered saline (PBS) or physiological saline, and the resulting suspension is mixed with a suitable amount of ordinary adjuvant such as Freund's complete adjuvant as desired followed by emulsifying and administering in multiple doses to mammals every 4-21 days. In addition, a suitable carrier can also be used when immunizing with sensitizing antigen.

[0072] After immunizing the mammals in this manner and confirming that antibody has risen to the desired level in the serum, immunocytes are sampled from the mammals and applied to cell fusion. However, spleen cells are a particularly preferable example of immunocytes.

[0073] Mammalian myeloma cells are used for the other parent cells fused with the above immunocytes. Various known cell lines are used for these myeloma cells, preferable examples of which include P3 (P3x63Ag8.653) (Keamey, J.F. et al., J. Immunol. (1979) 123, 1548-1550), P3x63Ag8U.1 (Yelton, D.E. et al., Current Topics in Microbiology and Immunology (1978) 81, 1-7), NS-1 (Kohler, G. and Milstein, C., Eur. J. Immunol. (1976) 6, 511-519), MPC-11 (Margulies, D.H. et al., Cell (1976) 8, 405-415), SP2/0 (Shulman, M. et al., Nature (1978) 276, 269-270), F0 (de St. Groth, S.F. and Scheidegger, D.J., J. Immunol. Methods (1980) 35, 1-21), S194 (Trowbridge, I.S., J. Exp. Med. (1978) 148, 313-323) and R210 (Galfre, G. et al., Nature (1979) 277, 131-133).

[0074] Cell fusion of the above immunocytes and myeloma cells can basically be carried out in compliance with known methods such as the method of Milstein, et al. (Galfre G. and Milstein, C., Methods Enzymol. (1981) 73, 3-46). [0075] More specifically, the above cell fusion is carried out, for example, in ordinary nutrient culture media in the presence of cell fusion promoter. Examples of cell fusion promoters used include polyethylene glycol (PEG) and Sendai virus (HVJ). Moreover, an assistant such as dimethylsulfoxide can be added to further enhance fusion efficiency as desired.

[0076] The usage ratio of immunocytes and myeloma cells can be set arbitrarily. For example, the number of immunocytes is preferably 1-10 times the number of myeloma cells. Examples of culture media used in the above cell fusion include RPMI1640 culture medium, MEM culture medium and other ordinary culture media used in this type of cell culturing that is suitable for growth of the above myeloma cell lines. Moreover, serum supplement such as fetal calf serum (FCS) can also be used in combination with the above media.

[0077] Cell fusion is carried out by adequately mixing prescribed amounts of the above immunocytes and myeloma cells in the above culture media, adding PEG solution (for example, that having a molecular weight of about 1000-6000) warmed in advance to about 37°C at a concentration of usually 30-60% (w/v) and mixing to form the target fused cells (hybridoma). Subsequently, a suitable amount of culture media is sequentially added, and cell fusion agents and so forth undesirable for hybridoma growth are removed by repeated removal of supernatant by centrifugation.

[0078] The hybridoma obtained in this manner is selected by culturing in an ordinary selective culture medium such as HAT culture medium (culture medium containing hypoxanthine, aminopterin and thymidine). Culturing in the above HAT culture medium is continued for an adequate amount of time (normally from several days to several weeks) for killing cells other than the target hybridoma cells (non-fused cells). Next, routine critical dilution is performed followed

by screening for hybridoma that produces the target antibody and monocloning.

[0079] In addition, besides obtaining the above hybridoma by immunizing animals other than humans with antigen, a desired human antibody having binding activity to human TF can be obtained by sensitizing human lymphocytes to human TF in vitro, and fusing the sensitized lymphocytes with human myeloma cells such as myeloma cell line U266 having permanent mitotic ability (refer to Japanese Examined Patent Publication No. 1-59878). Moreover, human antibody to anti-human TF may also be acquired from attenuated cells by administering human TF serving as antigen to transgenic animals having all or a portion of the human antibody gene repertoire, acquiring anti-human TF antibody-producing cells and attenuating those cells (refer to International Unexamined Patent Application No. WO 94/25585, WO 93/12227, WO 92/03918, WO 94/02602, WO 96/34096 and WO 96/33735).

[0080] Hybridoma that produces monoclonal antibody obtained in this manner can be sub-cultured in ordinary culture media, and can be stored for a long period of time in liquid nitrogen.

[0081] In order to acquire monoclonal antibody from said hybridoma, said hybridoma is cultured in accordance with routine methods followed by obtaining the culture supernatant, or the hybridoma can be administered to a compatible mammal to proliferate in that mammal followed by obtaining in the form of the ascites. The former method is suitable for obtaining highly pure antibody, while the latter method is suitable for large volume production of antibody.

[0082] An example of monoclonal antibody production is specifically described in Reference Example 2. In this example, six types of monoclonal antibodies referred to as ATR-2, 3, 4, 5, 7 and 8 are obtained. Although all of these can be used in the present invention, ATR-5 is particularly preferable.

3. Recombinant Antibody

5

10

15

20

25

30

35

[0083] In the present invention, recombinant antibody produced using genetic recombination technology by cloning antibody gene from hybridoma, incorporating in a suitable vector and introducing this into a host can be used as monoclonal antibody (refer to, for example, Vandamme, A.M. et al., Eur. J. Biochem. (1990) 192, 767-775).

[0084] More specifically, mRNA that codes for the variable region (V) of anti-human TF antibody is isolated from hybridoma that produces anti-human TF antibody. Isolation of mRNA is carried out by a known method such as guanidine ultracentrifugation (Chirgwin, J.M. et al., Biochemistry (1979) 18, 5294-5299) or the AGPC method (Chomczynski, P. and Sacchi, N., Anal. Biochem. (1987) 162, 156-159) to prepare total RNA, followed by preparation of the target mRNA using an mRNA Purification Kit (Pharmacia). In addition, mRNA can also be prepared directly by using the QuickPrep mRNA Purification Kit (Pharmacia).

[0085] cDNA of the antibody V region is synthesized from the resulting mRNA using reverse transcriptase. Synthesis of cDNA is carried out using the AMV Reverse Transcriptase First-strand cDNA Synthesis Kit (Seikagaku Co.). In addition, synthesis and amplification of cDNA can also be carried out by using the 5'-Ampli FINDER RACE Kit (Clontech) and the 5'-RACE method using PCR (Frohman, M.A. et al., Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA (1988) 85, 8998-9002, Belyavsky, A. et al., Nucleic Acids Res. (1989) 17, 2919-2932).

[0086] The target DNA fragment is purified from the resulting PCR product and linked with vector DNA. Moreover, a recombinant vector is produced from this, introduced into Escherichia coli and so forth, and colonies are selected to prepare the desired recombinant vector. The base sequence of the target DNA is then confirmed by a known method such as deoxyribonucleotide chain termination.

[0087] After obtaining DNA that codes for the V region of the target anti-human TF antibody, this is incorporated into an expression vector containing DNA that codes for the desired antibody constant region (C region).

[0088] In producing the anti-human TF antibody used in the present invention, an antibody gene is incorporated into an expression vector under the control of an expression control region such as an enhancer or promoter. Next, the host cells are transformed by this expression vector to express antibody.

上的影响 人名英格兰人

[0089] Expression of antibody gene may be carried out either by separately incorporating DNA that codes for antibody heavy chain (H chain) or light chain (L chain) into expression vectors and then simultaneously transforming the host cells, or by incorporating DNA that codes for H chain and L chain into a single expression vector and transforming the host cells (refer to the publication of WO 94/11523).

[0090] In addition, transgenic animals can also be used in addition to the above host cells to produce recombinant antibody. For example, recombinant antibody is produced in the form of a fused gene by inserting antibody gene at an intermediate location of a gene that codes for protein characteristically produced in breast milk. A DNA fragment containing fused gene into which antibody gene has been inserted is injected into a goat embryo, and this embryo is then introduced into a female goat. The desired antibody is obtained from the mother's milk produced by the transgenic goat born from the goat that received the embryo, or its offspring. In addition, a suitable hormone may be used in the transgenic goat to increase the amount of breast milk containing the desired antibody produced by that transgenic goat (Ebert, K.M. et al., Bio/Technology (1994) 12, 699-702).

[0091] An example of a production method of recombinant antibody is specifically described in Reference Example 3.

4. Altered Antibody

5

10

20

25

30

35

40

[0092] In the present invention, in addition to the above-mentioned antibodies, genetic recombinant antibody that has been artificially altered for the purpose of decreasing heterogenic antigenicity with respect to humans can also be used, examples of which include chimeric antibody and humanized antibody. These altered antibodies can be produced using known methods.

[0093] Chimeric antibody is obtained by linking DNA that codes for the antibody V region in the manner described above and DNA that codes for human antibody C region, incorporating this in an expression vector and introducing into a host to produce antibody. Chimeric antibody that is useful in the present invention can be obtained using this known method.

[0094] Humanized antibody is also referred to as reshaped human antibody. This is the result of transplanting the complementarity determining region (CDR) of antibody of a mammal other than a human, such as mouse antibody, into the complementarity determining region of human antibody, and typical genetic recombination techniques are known for this (refer to European Unexamined Patent Publication No. EP 125023 and WO 96/02576).

[0095] More specifically, a DNA sequence designed so as to link the CDR of mouse antibody with the framework region (FR) of human antibody is synthesized by PCR using as primer a plurality of oligonucleotides prepared so as to have a portion that overlaps the terminal regions of both CDR and FR (refer to the method described in the publication of WO 98/13388).

[0096] A region in which the complementarity determining region forms a satisfactory antigen binding site is selected for the framework region of the human antibody that is linked by way of CDR. The amino acids of the framework region in the variable region of the antibody may be substituted as necessary so that the complementarity determining region of reshaped human antibody forms an appropriate antigen binding site (Sato, K. et al., Cancer Res. (1993) 53, 851-856). [0097] The C region of human antibody is used for the C region of chimeric antibody and humanized antibody, and for example, $C\gamma 1$, $C\gamma 2$, $C\gamma 3$ and $C\gamma 4$ can be used in the H chain, while $C\kappa$ and $C\lambda$ can be used in the L chain. In addition, human antibody C region may be modified to improve the stability of the antibody or its production.

[0098] Chimeric antibody is composed of the variable region of antibody originating in a mammal other than humans and the constant region of human antibody. On the other hand, humanized antibody is composed of the complementarity determining region of an antibody originating in a mammal other than humans and the framework region and C region of human antibody. Since humanized antibody has decreased antigenicity in the human body, it is useful as an effective ingredient of the therapeutic agent of the present invention.

[0099] The production method of chimeric antibody is specifically described in Reference Example 4.

[0100] In addition, the production method of humanized antibody is specifically described in Reference Example 5. In this reference example, versions a, b, c, d, e, f, g, h, i, j, b1, d1, b3 and d3 having the amino acid sequences shown in Tables 1 and 2 were used as the humanized heavy chain (H chain) variable region (V region).

Table 1 Amino Acid Sequences of H Chain V Region

		FR1	CDR1	FR2	CDR2
45	L39130(a)	1 2 3 123456789012345678901234567890 QVQLLESGAVLARPGTSVKISCKASGFNIK	12345 DYYMH	4 67890123456789 WVKORPGOGLEWIG	5 6 012A3456789012345 GNDPANGHSNYDPKF0G
	234963(b) M30885(c) M62723(d)				
50	280844(e) L04345(f) S78322(g) 226827(h)				
	U95239(i) L03147(j) P01742(b1)			************	
55	P01742(d1) 280844(b3) 280844(d3)			R-AM-	

9

3

Table 2
Amino Acid Sequences of H Chain V Region (cont. from Table 1)

			FR3		CDR3	FR4
		7		9 .	10	11
10	L39130(a) 234963(b)	RAKLTAATSAS	SIAYLEFSSLTN	IEDSAVYYCAR	DSGYAMDY	34567890123 WGQGTLVTVSS
	M30885(c) M62723(d)	-VTMLVDKI	IQFS-RLV-A	A-T		
45	Z80844(e) L04345(f)	-VSIDE-TH	M-LNRS	TP		
15	S78322(g) 226827(h)	K-TDE-S- -VTMS-DK-S-	TMQLRS AQWTKA	S-T-I-F		
	U95239(i) L03147(j)	-VTIDT- -VTFDN	·TVFM-LRS ITM-LRRS	A-T		
20	P01742(b1) P01742(d1)	-VT1DB-T-	TM-LRS	F		
	280844(b3) 280844(d3)	-VIIDTN	TM-LRS TM-LRS			

[0101] In addition, versions a, b, c, b1 and b2 having the amino acid sequences shown in Table 3 were used as the humanized light chain (L chain) V region.

11.03.5

Table 3
Amino Acid Sequences of L Chain V Region

	FRI		CDR1	FR2	CDR2
•	l	2	3	4	5
	123456789012	34567890123	45678901234	567890123456789	0123456
237332(a)	DIQMTQSPSSLS	SASYGDRYTITC	KASQDIKSFLS	HYQQKPGKAPKLL1	YATSLAD
S68699(b)					
P01607(c)					
S65921 (b1)				-FST	
X93625 (b2)			•	BS	·
			•		
_		FR3		CDR3 FR4	
	6	7	8 9	10	
	789012345678	890123456789	012345678 90	1234567 8901234	567

[0102] As a result of evaluating antigen binding ability and TF neutralization activity by combining the above various versions of H chain V region and the various versions of L chain V region, as described in Reference Examples 6 and 7, in the case of indicating as "H chain V region version" - "L chain V region version", the combinations of "b-b", "i-b" and "i-b2" exhibited particularly high activity. Furthermore, the antigen binding ability of these humanized antibodies is shown in Fig. 1, human TF neutralization activity (TF Factor Xa production inhibitory activity) is shown in Fig. 2, human TF neutralization activity (Factor X binding inhibitory activity) is shown in Fig. 3, and human TF neutralization activity (TF plasma coagulation inhibitory activity) is shown in Fig. 4.

5. Modified Antibody Substances

5

10

15

20

25

30

35

45

50

55

[0103] The antibody used in the present invention may be an antibody fragment or modified antibody substance provided it binds to human TF and inhibits human TF activity. For example, examples of antibody fragments include single chain Fv (scFv) in which Fab, F(ab')₂, Fv or H chain or L chain Fv is linked with a suitable linker.

[0104] More specifically, either antibody is treated with an enzyme such as papain or pepsin to produce antibody fragments, or a gene is constructed that codes for these antibody fragments, after which a fragment is inserted into an expression vector and expressed in a suitable host (refer to, for example, Co, M.S. et al., J. Immunol. (1994) 152, 2968-2976, Better, M. & Horowitz, A.H., Methods in Enzymology (1989) 178, 476-496, Plueckthun, A. & Skerra, A., Methods in Enzymology (1989) 178, 497-515, Lamoyi, E., Methods in Enzymology (1986) 121, 652-663, Rousseaux, J. et al., Methods in Enzymology (1986) 121, 663-669, and Bird, R.E. et al., TIBTECH (1991) 9, 132-137).

[0105] scFv is obtained by linking antibody H chain V region and L chain V region. In this scFv, the H chain V region and L chain V region are linked by means of a linker, and preferably by means of a peptide linker (Huston, J.S. et al., Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci., USA (1988) 85, 5879-5883). The H chain V region and L chain V region in scFv may be of any

origin described as antibody in the present specification. An arbitrary single chain peptide comprised of, for example, 12-19 amino acid residues is used for the peptide linker that links the V regions.

[0106] DNA that codes for scFv is obtained by using as template the portion of DNA coding for H chain or H chain V region and DNA coding for L chain or L chain V region of the above antibody that codes for the entire or desired amino acid sequence of those sequences, amplifying by PCR using a primer pair that defines both of its ends, and combining and amplifying DNA that codes for a peptide linker portion and primer pair defined such that both of its ends are linked with each H chain and L chain.

[0107] In addition, once DNA that codes for scFv is produced, an expression vector that contains them and a host that is transformed by said expression vector can be obtained in accordance with routine methods, and scFv can be obtained in accordance with routine methods by using that host.

[0108] These antibody fragments can be produced from a host by acquiring the gene in the same manner as previously described and expressing that gene. The term "antibody" in the present invention includes these antibody fragments.

[0109] Anti-human TF antibody coupled with various molecules such as polyethylene glycol can also be used as modified antibody substances. These modified antibody substances are also included in the "antibody" of the present invention. These modified antibody substances can be obtained by performing chemical modification on the resulting antibody. Furthermore, antibody modification methods have already been established in this field.

6. Expression and Production of Recombinant Antibody or Altered Antibody

5

10

15

20

25

35

40

55

[0110] Antibody gene constructed in the manner previously described can be expressed and acquired by known methods. In the case of mammalian cells, antibody gene can be expressed by functionally coupling a commonly used useful promoter, antibody gene to be expressed and a poly A signal downstream from its 3'-side. An example of a promoter/enhancer is human cytomegalovirus immediate early promoter/enhancer.

Á,

[0111] In addition, other examples of promoter/enhancer that can be used to express antibody used in the present invention include virus promoter/enhancer such as retrovirus, poliovirus, adenovirus, and simean virus 40 (SV40), as well as promoter/enhancer originating in mammalian cells such as human elongation factor 1α (HEF1 α).

[0112] Gene expression can be carried out easily according to the method of Mulligan, et al. (Nature (1979) 277, 108-114) in the case of using SV40 promoter/enhancer, or according to the method of Mizushima, et al. (Nucleic Acid Res. (1990) 18, 5322) in the case of using HEF1α promoter/enhancer.

[0113] In the case of E. coli, said gene can be expressed by functionally coupling a commonly used useful promoter, signal sequence for antibody secretion and the antibody gene to be expressed. Examples of promoters include lacz promoter and araB promoter. Gene can be expressed according to the method of Ward, et al. (Nature (1989) 341, 544-546; FASEB J. (1992) 6, 2422-2427) in the case of using lacz promoter, or according to the method of Better, et al. (Science (1988) 240, 1041-1043) in the case of using araB promoter.

[0114] The pelB signal sequence (Lei, S.P. et al., J. Bacteriol. (1987) 169, 4379-4383) should be used as the signal sequence for antibody secretion in the case of producing in periplasm of E. coli. After isolating the antibody produced in periplasm, the antibody is used after suitably refolding the antibody structure.

[0115] Replication origins originating in SV40, poliovirus, adenovirus or bovine papilloma virus (BPV) and so forth can be used as replication origins. Moreover, in order to amplify the number of gene copies in host cell systems, the expression vector can contain as selection marker aminoglycoside transferase (APH) gene, thymidine kinase (TK) gene, E. coli xanthine guanine phosphoribosyl transferase (Ecogpt) gene or dihydrofolate reductase (dhfr) gene.

[0116] An arbitrary expression system, such as a eucaryotic cell or procaryotic cell system, can be used to produce the antibody used in the present invention. Examples of eucaryotic cells include established mammalian cell systems, insect cell systems and fungal cells such as mold cells and yeast cells, while examples of procaryotic cells include bacterial cells such as E. coli cells.

[0117] The antibody used in the present invention is preferably expressed in mammalian cells such as CHO, COS, myeloma, BHK, Vero and HeLa cells.

[0118] Next, the transformed host cells are cultured in vitro or in vivo to produce the target antibody. Culturing of host cells is carried out in accordance with known methods. For example, DMEM, MEM, RPMI1640 or IMDM can be used for the culture medium, and a serum supplement such as fetal calf serum (FCS) can be used in combination with the above media.

7. Antibody Isolation and Purification

[0119] Antibody expressed and produced as described above can be isolated from cells or host animal and purified until homogeneous. Isolation and purification of antibody used in the present invention can be carried out using an affinity column. Examples of columns using a protein A column include Hyper D, POROS and Sepharose F.F. (Phar-

macia). In addition, isolation and purification methods used with ordinary proteins should be used, and there are no restrictions whatsoever on these methods. For example, antibody can be isolated and purified by suitably selecting and combining, in addition to above affinity columns, a chromatography column, filter, ultrafiltration, salting out or dialysis and so forth (Antibodies: A Laboratory Manual, Ed Harlow and David Lane, Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory, 1988).

15.55

8-1. Measurement of the inhibitory effect on the persistence of a hypercoagulable state

5

25

30

50

[0120] In order to study the efficacy of prevention or treatment of the present invention for diseases having a chronic hypercoagulable state, a novel animal model is required, and the details of the evaluation method are described in the specification of the patent application entitled "An animal model of a chronic hypercoagulable state and a method of generating the same" by the same applicant as this invention. Specific examples of the evaluation method are described as Example 1 in this specification.

[0121] The result of the experiment that used the above humanized anti-human TF antibody version "i-b2" is shown in Example 2 and Figures 11 to 13. According to this experiment, in the animal model system shown in Example 1, after the platelet count of the mice that were implanted with the tumor cell containing the human TF gene decreased to about half of that of the mice that were not implanted with the same (5 to 6 weeks after implantation), 1 mg/kg of the humanized anti-human TF antibody version "i-b2" was repeatedly administered intravenously once a week, with a result that the platelet count was maintained at a level equal to that in the mice that were not implanted with the tumor cell till the end of the experiment, i.e., three weeks after the start of the administration.

[0122] The administration of the humanized anti-human TF antibody of the present invention suppressed the increase in the concentrations of soluble fibrin monomer complex (sFMC) and thrombin-antithrombin III complex (TAT). The result confirmed that the administration of anti-human TF antibody of the present invention prevents the persistence of a hypercoagulable state and maintains a normal state.

8-2. Confirmation of the therapeutic effect on a hypercoagulable state resulting from infections

[0123] An elongation of prothrombin time, a decrease in the plasma concentration of fibrinogen, an increase in the serum concentration of fibrin degradation products, and the like can be ascribed to the hypercoagulable state. The administration of anti-human TF antibody of the present invention suppressed the elongation of prothrombin time, the decrease in plasma concentration of fibrinogen, and the increase in the serum concentration of fibrin degradation products induced by the continuous infusion of LPS. This result demonstrates that the anti-human TF antibody of the present invention has a preventive and/or therapeutic effect on the hypercoagulable state resulting from infections.

[0124] In Example 3, this effect is described in detail.

8-3. Confirmation of the preventive and/or therapeutic effect on venous thrombosis

[0125] In Example 4, it is described in detail that the anti-human TF antibody of the present invention has a preventive and/or therapeutic effect on venous thrombosis.

40 8-4. Confirmation of the preventive and/or therapeutic effect on arterial thrombosis

[0126] In Example 5, it is described in detail that the anti-human TF antibody of the present invention has a preventive and/or therapeutic effect on arterial thrombosis.

45 .8-5. Confirmation of the preventive and/or therapeutic effect on diseases resulting from the medial thickening of blood vessels

[0127] In Example 6, it is described in detail that the anti-human TF antibody of the present invention has a preventive and/or therapeutic effect on diseases resulting from the medial thickening of blood vessels.

9. Method of administration and formulation

[0128] The therapeutic agent of the present invention is used for the purpose of preventing, treating or improving diseases having a persistent hypercoagulable state, a hypercoagulable state resulting from infections, venous thrombosis, arterial thrombosis, and diseases resulting from the hypertrophy of vascular media.

[0129] Effective dosage per administration is selected from the range of 0.001 mg to 1000 mg/kg body weight. Alternatively, the dosage of 0.01 to 100 mg/kg, preferably 0.1 to 10 mg/kg may be selected. However, the therapeutic agent containing anti-human TF antibody of the present invention is not limited to these dosages.

[0130] Preferably the method of administration is, but is not limited to, intravenous injection, intravenous drip, and the like.

[0131] The therapeutic agent of the present invention comprising anti-human TF antibody as an active ingredient may be formulated using a standard method (Remington's Pharmaceutical Science, the latest edition, Mark Publishing Company, Easton, USA), and may contain pharmaceutically acceptable carriers and/or additives.

[0132] Examples of such carriers or additives include water, a pharmaceutically acceptable organic solvent, collagen, polyvinyl alcohol, polyvinylpyrrolidone, a carboxyvinyl polymer, carboxymethylcellulose sodium, polyacrylic sodium, sodium alginate, water-soluble dextran, carboxymethyl starch sodium, pectin, methyl cellulose, ethyl cellulose, xanthan gum, gum Arabic, casein, agar, polyethylene glycol, diglycerin, glycerin, propylene glycol, Vaseline, paraffin, stearyl alcohol, stearic acid, human serum albumin (HSA), mannitol, sorbitol, lactose, a pharmaceutically acceptable surfactant and the like.

[0133] Additives used are chosen from, but are not limited to, the above or combinations thereof, as appropriate, depending on the dosage form of the present invention. For example, when used as injections, purified anti-human TF antibody may be dissolved in a solvent such as physiological saline, a buffer, and a glucose solution, to which an anti-adsorbent such as Tween 80, Tween 20, gelatin, and human serum albumin may be added. Alternatively, they may be lyophilized so as to be dissolved and reconstituted into a dosage form before use. As the excipient for lyophilization, sugar alcohols and sugars such as mannitol and glucose may be used.

EXAMPLES

10

20

25

30

45

[0134] The present invention will now be explained more specifically with reference to the examples.

Example 1. Generation of experimental mice

[0135] A vector in which a gene encoding human tissue factor (SEQ ID NO: 103) had been inserted into an animal expression vector pCOSI (hTF-pCOSI) was digested with a restriction enzyme Prul and linearized, which was then introduced into a human myeloma cell line KPMM2 (FERM BP -7419) by electroporation.

[0136] pCOS1 was constructed by removing the antibody gene from HEF-PMh-gy1 (WO 92/19759) by digesting with EcoRl and Smal and then by ligating the EcoRl-Notl-BamHl adaptor (Takara Shuzo). This was cultured in a RPMl1640 medium (containing 20% FCS hIL-6: 4 ng/ml) containing 1 mg/ml G418, and the cells that grew were confirmed to be the expression of human tissue factor using anti-human tissue factor antibody (American Diganostica) by flow cytometry. This gave a cell line KPMM2/TF226 that has introduced a human tissue factor gene therein.

[0137] The parent strain (KPMM2/parent) before the introduction of the above human tissue factor gene and the gene-introduced strain KPMM2/TF226 were cultured in a RPMI-1640 medium containing 4 ng/ml human IL-6 and 20% bovine fetal serum. The thus-grown KPMM2/TF226 cells and the parent KPMM2/parent cells, separately, were implanted subcutaneously at 1 x 10⁷ cells into the flanks of SCID mice (available from CLEA Japan, male, 7-week old, mean body weight: about 22 g), and changes with time in tumor volume, platelet counts in the blood, and plasma concentrations of human tissue factor, fibrinogen, soluble fibrin monomer complex (sFMC), and thrombin-antithrombin III complex (TAT) were investigated.

[0138] As a result, as shown in Figure 5, tumor volume increased with time in all mice. As shown in Figure 6, however, the plasma concentration of human tissue factor increased with time in the mice having implanted therein cells to which the human tissue factor gene had been introduced, but did not increase at all in the mice having implanted therein cells to which the human tissue factor gene had not been introduced. As shown in Figure 7 and Figure 8, in the mice having implanted therein cells to which the human tissue factor gene had been introduced, each of platelets and fibrinogen decreased with time, indicating that these coagulation components in the blood were consumed. In contrast, in the mice having implanted therein cells to which the human tissue factor gene had not been introduced, no decrease (consumption) in these coagulation components in the blood was noted.

[0139] As shown in Figure 9 and Figure 10, in the mice having implanted therein cells to which the human tissue factor gene had been introduced, the plasma concentration of each of soluble fibrin monomer complex (sFMC) and thrombin-antithrombin III complex (TAT) increased with time, indicating that the hypercoagulable state is persistent. In contrast, in the mice having implanted therein cells to which the human tissue factor gene had not been introduced, no increases in the above coagulation components in the blood were noted.

[0140] From the above results, it was confirmed that, in the mice having implanted therein cells to which the human tissue factor gene had been introduced, the hypercoagulable state is persistent, confirming that the animal of the present invention is useful as a model of a chronic hypercoagulable state.

Example 2.

5

10

15

20

30

35

40

45

50

55

[0141] The effect of the humanized anti-human TF antibody version "i-b2" was investigated in the model described in Example 1. Five to six weeks after the implantation of KPMM2/TF226 to SCID mice (CLEA Japan, male, 7-week old, mean body weight: about 22 g), at when platelet counts fell to about half that of the non-tumor-implanted group, confirming the persistence of a hypercoagulable state, and thus from day 45 after the implanted 1 mg/kg of humanized anti-human TF antibody version "i-b2" was intravenously administered once a week. As a result, on day 3 after the administration of humanized anti-human TF antibody version "i-b2", platelet counts recovered to a level higher than that in the non-tumor-implanted group, and platelet counts were maintained at a level equal to that in the non-tumor-implanted group during the period from the start of the administration to week 3 when the experiment ended.

[0142] On day 6 after the third administration of humanized anti-human TF antibody version "i-b2", the plasma concentrations of soluble fibrin monomer complex (sFMC) and of thrombin-antithrombin III complex (TAT) were determined, and it was found that the administration of the antibody suppressed their increases (Figure 12 and Figure 13). These results indicated that humanized anti-human TF antibody version "i-b2" had the effect of stably maintaining coagulation at a normal level, by a once-per-week administration in the model in which a hypercoagulable state persists for a long period.

Example 3.

[0143] LPS dissolved in physiological saline was continuously injected into a vein at a done of 1 mg/kg/hr (2 ml/kg/hr) for 6 hours to cynomolgus monkeys (imported from Chuang Primates Experimental Animal Research Center, Nanning, the People's Republic of China, equal numbers of males and females, estimated age: 5-7 years old, body weight: 2.99-5.81 kg) under isoflurane anesthesia. Intravenous administration of humanized anti-human TF antibody "version i-b2" at 0.3 mg/kg (1 ml/kg) to monkeys of the humanized anti-human TF antibody-administration group, and that of a solvent (20 mM sodium acetate/150 mM NaCl, pH 6.0) to monkeys of the control group were made respectively 10 minutes before the start of continuous injection of LPS.

[0144] At the end of continuos injection of LPS, citrated blood and normal blood were drawn via the catheter mounted to the femoral artery, and prothrombin time, plasma concentration of fibrinogen and serum concentration of fibrin degradation products were determined. As shown in Table 4, LPS injection resulted in the elongation of prothrombin time, decreases in plasma concentration of fibrinogen, and increases in serum concentration of fibrin degradation products, i.e. a hypercoagulable state, but in the monkeys that had received humanized anti-human TF antibody "version i-b2", these changes were strongly suppressed. These results reveal that humanized anti-human TF antibody "version i-b2" can suppress the hypercoagulable state resulting from infections.

Table 4

	Control group (n=4)		Humanized anti-human TF antibody administration group (n=4)	
	Before LPS injection	After LPS injection	Before LPS injection	After LPS injection
Prothrombin time (seconds)	11.1 ± 0.3	15.8 ± 2.3	10.9 ± 0.3	11.7 ± 0.6
Plasma concentration of fibrinogen (mg/dl)	150 ± 20	90 ± 20	170 ± 10	160 ± 20
Serum concentration of fibrin degradation (µg/ml)	0 ± 0	43 ± 14	0 ± 0	8 ± 4

Example 4.

[0145] In a model of venous thrombosis induced by venostasis and a venous wall injury, the effect of humanized anti-human TF antibody on the venous thrombosis was evaluated. The venostasis was created by the ligation of the blood vessel. The venous wall injury was induced using "polidocanol (a therapeutic agent for esophageal varices,

Kreussler)".

[0146] Cynomolgus monkeys with an estimated age of 3-4 years old, weighing 2.97-3.99 kg (obtained from Chuang Primate Experimental Animal Research Center, the people's Republic of China) were used in the venous thrombosis model. The monkeys were anesthetized with mixture of isoflurane and nitrous oxide to expose the bilateral jugular veins. A segment of the exposed jugular vein was completely ligated with suture around the site proximal to the heart, and was reversibly legated with suture around the site nearer to the head so as to be loosened afterward. A catheter was inserted into the segment between the both ligation of the exposed jugular vein, from the nearer site to the heart in the direction toward the head. Blood in the segment between the ligations of the exposed jugular vein was removed through the catheter and the inside was washed with physiological saline. Via the catheter, 0.5% polidocanol was injected into the segment between the ligations of the exposed blood vessel. The catheter was removed and, at the same time, the segment of the blood vessel was reversibly ligated at the immediate upper part of the catheter insertion site.

[0147] Five minutes later, the reversible ligation at the heart side was loosened to remove polidocanol. The reversible ligation at the head side was loosened to drain a smoll amount of blood, and then the segment of the exposed blood vessel was completely at the immediate upper part of the catheter insertion site. After the segment was filled with blood, the exposed jugular vein was completely ligated at the part nearer to the head. The segment between the both complete ligations was adjusted to be 1.5 cm in length. Thirty minutes later, the wet weight of the formed clots was measured. For the assessment, the sum of the wet weight of the clots in the bilateral jugular veins was used. Humanized anti-human save TF antibody "version i-b2" was intravenously administered at a dose of 0.3 mg/kg and 1.5 mg/kg 2 hours before the start of the venous thrombus formation.

[0148] The results are shown in Table 5. The administration of humanized anti-human TF antibody led to the reduction in the weight of the clots formed. Therefore, these result indicate that humanized anti-human TF antibody has a prophylactic effect on the venous thrombus formation in this model.

25

5

10

15

20

Table 5

	Effect of humanized anti-human TF antibody	in the venous thrombo	osis cynomolgus monke	у
30		Test agent not administered (n=2)	Humanized anti- human TF antibody 0.3 mg/kg i.v. (n=2)	Humanized anti- human TF antibody 1.5 mg/kg i.v. (n=2)
	Compatible and a sink of a second side in the secon			
	Sum of the wet weight of venous clots in the left and right carotid veins (mg)	20.8	1.4	0.0
	lett and right carotid veins (riig)	21.9	1.1	0.4
35	Mean	21.4	1.3	0.2

40

45

50

Example 5.

[0149] In a model of arterial thrombosis induced by angiostenosis and an arterial wall injury, the effect of humanized anti-human TF antibody on the arterial thrombosis was evaluated. The angiostenosis and the arterial wall injury were made by tightly ligating a blood vessel with a 20G needle pinched therein with its tip rounded and then removing the needle. This is a model that mimics angiostenosis due to arteriosclerosis and the arterial wall injury due to the plaque

[0150] Cynomolgus monkeys with an estimated age of 3-5 years old, weighing 3.55-3.99 kg (obtained from Chuang Primates Experimental Animal Research Center, the People's Republic of China) were used in the arterial thrombosis model. The monkeys were anesthetized with ketamine hydrochloride (intramuscular administration) and butofanol (intramuscular administration) to expose the right common carotid artery. The probe of a doppler flowmeter was placed around the exposed blood vessel, and blood flow was monitored for about 5 minutes. After confirming the constant flow of the bloodstream, angiostenosis and the arterial wall injury were induced around the proximal site to the head side of the probe.

[0151] The blood flow was observed for the subsequent 15 minutes, and the time of vascular occlusion due to thrombus formation was determined. After loosening the ligation at the right common carotid artery, humanized anti-human TF antibody was administered to the monkeys of the antibody administration group. In the left common carotid artery as well, the time of vascular occlusion due to thrombus formation was determined. Humanized anti-human TF antibody "version i-b2" was intravenously administered at a dose of 0.3 mg/kg and 1.5 mg/kg one hour before the start of the thrombus formation at the left common carotid artery.

[0152] The results are shown in Table 6. The administration of humanized anti-human TF antibody led to the reduction

in the time of vascular occlusion. Therefore, these results indicate that humanized anti-human TF antibody has a prophylactic effect on the arterial thrombus formation in this model.

Table 6

5	Effect of humanized anti-h	uman TF antibody in the a	arterial thrombosis cynomolgus m	nonkey
		Test agent not administered (n=2)	Humanized anti-human TF antibody 0.3 mg/kg i.v. (n=2)	Humanized anti-human TF antibody 1.5 mg/kg i.v. (n=2)
10				
15	The time of vascular occlusion during 15 min observation after test agent administration (minutes) [left common carotid artery]	12.2	7.2	3.5
20	The time of vascular occlusion during 15 min observation after test agent administration (minutes) [left common carotid artery - right common carotid artery]	+0.9	-4.4	-6.2
25	* All are the mean of t	ne group.		

Example 6.

30

35

40

45

50

55

[0153] Cynomolgus monkeys (purchased from KEARI Inc., monkeys raised in Vietnam, the estimated age of 4-5 years) were anesthetized under 5-10 mg/kg of Ketalar, im, and 15-20 mg/kg of pentobarbital, iv, and the neck was incised to expose the carotid artery. Via the external carotid artery, a Fogarty catheter (3-5F) was inserted and the balloon was inflated to scrape the vascular intima for five times. After scraping, the catheter was extracted and the wound was sutured. One month later, the animals were euthanized and the carotid artery was removed. At this time, the contralateral carotid artery that was not balloon-injured was extracted in a similar manner.

[0154] Humanized anti-human TF antibody "version i-b2" was intravenously administered at a dose of 0.3 mg/kg over 1 minutes, 10 minutes before the vascular injury. The extracted artery was fixed in formalin, histological specimens were prepared, and stained with a HE stain and Elastica van Gieson stain, followed by image analysis to measure the area of the intima. As a result, as shown in Figure 7, humanized anti-human TF antibody "version i-b2" strongly suppressed the hypertrophy of the intima. This indicated that humanized anti-human TF antibody "version i-b2" prevents the narrowing of the area of the lumen during the remote period by suppressing the growth of the blood vessel tissue itself, suggesting that it can effectively prevent restenosis.

Table 7

	Animal No.	Non-injured blood vessel	Injured blood vessel	
		Area of media (mm²)	Area of media (mm²)	
Control group	1	1.06	2.15 (203%)	
	2	0.74	1.45 (196%)	
	3	0.82	1.78 (217%)	
Anti-human TF antibody	4	0.75	1.15 (153%)	
	5	0.78	0.96 (123%)	
	6	0.86	0.98 (114%)	
(Percentage relative to the non-injured side)				

X 30

22

Example 7.

5

10

15

20

25

30

35

40

55

[0155] The effect of humanized anti-human TF antibody "version i-b2" and low molecular weight heparin was investigated in the model described in Example 1. Six to seven weeks after the grafting of KPMM2/TF226 to SCID mice (CLEA Japan, male, 7 weeks old, mean body weight: about 24 g), platelet counts reduced to about half that of the nontumor-grafted group, confirming the persistence of the hypercoagulable state. Hence, from day 49 after the grafting 1 mg/kg of humanized anti-human TF antibody version "i-b2" was intravenously administered or low molecular weight heparin at 601.5 IU/kg, 1900.3 IU/kg, and 6487.3 IU/kg was continuously administered by subcutaneously embedding an osmotic pump that permits sustained release for 24 hours. As a result, on day 1 after the administration of humanized anti-human TF antibody version "i-b2", platelet counts recovered, and on day 3 platelet counts were higher than that in the non-tumor-grafted group, and day 3 the effect was maintained even after day 7. In contrast, in the administration group of 6487,3 IU/kg of low molecular weight heparin, a slight recovery in platelet counts was observed one and two days after the start of the continuous administration, but on day 3 the effect disappeared though there was a slight recovery in platelets counts (Figure 14).

Reference Example 1. Method of preparing soluble human TF

[0156] Soluble human TF (shTF) was prepared in the following manner.

[0157] The gene encoding the human TF penetrating region in which amino acids at position 220 and thereafter had been replaced with the FLAG peptide M2 was inserted to a mammalian cell expression vector (containing the neomycin resistant gene and the DHFR gene), and introduced into CHO cells. For the cDNA sequence of human TF, reference was made to an article by James H. Morrissey et al. (Cell (1987) 50: 129-135). The gene sequence and the amino acid sequence of this soluble human TF are shown in SEQ ID NOs: 101 and 102. After drug selection with G418, the expressed cells were selected, which were then subjected to expression amplification with methotrexate, and the shTF-expressing cells were established.

[0158] The cells were cultured in the serum-free medium CHO-S-SFMII (GIBCO) to obtain a culture supernatant containing shTF. It was diluted 2-fold with an equal volume of a 40 mM Tris-HCI buffer (pH 8.5), which was added to the Q-Sepharose Fast Flow column (100 ml, Pharmacia Biotech) equilibrated with a 20 mM Tris-HCI buffer (pH 8.5). After washing with the same buffer containing 0.1 M NaCI, the concentration of NaCI was changed to 0.3 M, and shTF was eluted from the column. To the shTF fraction obtained, ammonium sulfate was added to a final concentration of 2.5 M, and was centrifuged (10,000 rpm, 20 minutes) to precipitate the contaminating proteins. The supernatant was added to Butyl TOYOPEARL (30 ml, TOSOH), and then was washed with a 50 mM Tris-HCI buffer (pH 6.8) containing 2.5 M ammonium sulfate. In the 50 mM Tris-HCI buffer (pH 6.8), the concentration of ammonium sulfate was linearly reduced from 2.5 M to 0 M to permit the elution of shTF. The peak fractions containing shTF were concentrated by the Centri-Prep 10 (Amicon). The concentrate was added to the TSKgel G3000SWG column (21.5 × 600 mm, TOSOH) equilibrated with a 20 mM Tris-HCI buffer (pH 7.0) containing 150 mM NaCI, and the peak fraction of shTF was collected. It was filter sterilized with a 0.22 μ m membrane filter and the product was set as the soluble human TF (shTF). The concentration of the sample was calculated assuming that the molar extinction coefficient of the sample ϵ = 40,130 and molecular weight = 43,210.

Reference Example 2. Preparation of anti-TF monoclonal antibody

1. Purification of human TF

[0159] The purification of TF from human placenta was carried out according to the method of Ito (Ito, T. et al., J. Biol. Chem., 114: 691-696, 1993). Thus, human placenta was homogenized in Tris buffered saline (TBS, pH 7.5) containing 1.0 mM benzamidine hydrochloride, 1 mM phenylmethylsulfonyl fluoride, 1 mM diisopropylfluoro phosphate, and 0.02% sodium azide, and then the precipitate was defatted with cold acetone. The defatted powder obtained was suspended in the above buffer containing 2% Triton X-100 to solubilize TF.

[0160] The supernatant was subjected to affinity chromatography using Concanavalin A-Sepharose 4B column (Pharmacia) and anti-TF antibody-bound Sepharose 4B column (Pharmacia), and purified TF was obtained. This was concentrated with an ultrafiltration membrane (PM-10, Amicon) and was stored as the purified sample at 4°C.

[0161] TF content in the purified sample was quantitated by Sandwich ELISA that combined a commercially available anti-TF monoclonal antibody (American Diagnostica) and polyclonal antibody (American Diagnostica) with recombinant TF as a standard.

[0162] The purity in the purified sample was confirmed by subjecting the sample to SDS-PAGE using a 4-20% density gradient polyacrylamide gel, and silver-staining the product.

2. Immunization and the preparation of hybridoma

[0163] After mixing the purified human TF (about 70 μ g/ml) with an equal volume of Freund's complete adjuvant (Difco), it was immunized subcutaneously into the abdomen of 5-week old Balb/c male mice (Nippon Charles River) at 10 μ g TF/mouse. On day 12, 18, and 25, TF mixed with Freund's incomplete adjuvant was subcutaneously boosted at 5 μ g/mouse TF, and as a final immunization the TF solution diluted with PBS was intraperitoneally given at 5 μ g/mouse on day 32.

[0164] Three days after the final immunization, the spleen cells were prepared from four mice, and were fused to the mouse myeloma cell line P3U1 at 1/5 cell count thereof by the polyethylene glycol method. The fused cells were suspended into the RPMI-1640 medium (hereinafter referred to as RPMI-medium) (Lifetech Oriental) containing 10% fetal bovine serum, which was inoculated in 400 wells per mouse (about 400 cells/well) of a 96-well plate. On day 1, 2, 3, and 5 after the fusion, half the volume of the medium was exchanged with the RPMI-medium (hereinafter referred to as HAT-medium) containing HAT (Dainippon Seiyaku) and condimed H1 (Boehringer Mannheim GmbH) to perform HAT selection of the hybridoma.

⁵ [0165] The hybridomas selected by the screening method described below were cloned by conducting limiting dilution twice.

[0166] For the limiting dilution, 0.8 cells was inoculated per well in two 96-well plates. For the wells in which single colony was confirmed by microscopic examination, clones were selected by the following measurement of the binding activity to TF and neutralizing activity against TF. The clones obtained were acclaimed from the HAT-medium to the RPMI-medium. After the absence of reduction in antibody production ability due to acclimation was confirmed, limiting dilution was performed again for complete cloning. By the foregoing procedure, hybridomas that produce six antibodies (ATR-2, 3, 4, 5, 7, and 8) that strongly inhibit the binding of TF/Factor VIIa complex and Factor X were established.

3. Ascites formation and antibody purification

[0167] The ascites formation of the established hybridomas were carried out according to the standard method. Thus, 10⁶ hybridomas that were subcultured in vitro were intraperitoneally grafted into BALB/c male mice that had previously received twice intravenous administration of mineral oil. Ascites was collected from the mice that showed a bloated abdomen 1-2 weeks after the grafting.

[0168] The purification of antibody from ascites was carried out using the ConSepLC100 system (Millipore) equipped with the Protein A column (Nippon Gaishi).

4. Cell-ELISA

20

25

30

40

55

35 [0169] Human bladder carcinoma cells J82 (Fair D. S. et al., J. Biol. Chem., 262: 11692-11698, 1987) that are known to express TF at a high level were obtained from ATCC, and subcultured and maintained in the RPMI-medium under the condition of 37°C, 5% CO₂, and 100% humidity.

[0170] Cell-ELISA plates were prepared by inoculating J82 cells to a 96-well plate at 10⁵ cells/well, culturing for one day under the above condition, removing the medium and then washing twice with phosphate buffered saline (PBS), adding a 4% paraformaldehyde solution (PFA), and allowing to stand on ice for 10 minutes for immobilization. After PFA was removed, the plate was washed with PBS, the Tris buffer (Blocking buffer) containing 1% BSA and 0.02% sodium azide was added thereto, and the plate was stored at 4°C until use.

[0171] Cell-ELISA was carried out in the following manner. Thus, the Blocking buffer was removed from the plate prepared as above, to which an anti-TF antibody solution or a hybridoma culture supernatant was added and was reacted at room temperature for 1.5 hours. After washing with PBS containing 0.05% Tween 20, alkaline phosphatase-conjugated goat anti-mouse IgG (H+L) (Zymed) was reacted for 1 hour. After washing, 1 mg/ml p-nitrophenyl phosphate disodium (Sigma) was added, and one hour later absorbance at 405/655 nm was measured to determine the amount of anti-TF antibody that bound to the J82 cells.

50 5. Assay system of neutralizing activity against TF with Factor Xa activity as an index

[0172] To 50 μ l of Tris buffered saline (TBS: pH 7.6) containing 5 mM CaCl₂ and 0.1% bovine serum albumin, 10 μ l of a human placenta-derived thromboplastin solution (5 mg/ml) (Thromborel S) (Boehring) and 10 μ l of a Factor VIIa solution (82.5 ng/ml) (American Diagnostics) were added, and reacted at room temperature for 1 hour to permit the formation of the TF/Factor VIIa complex. After 10 μ l of a predetermined concentration of a diluted anti-TF antibody solution or the hybridoma culture supernatant and 10 μ l of a Factor X solution (3.245 μ g/ml) (Celsus Laboratories) were added and reacted for 45 minutes, 10 μ l of 0.5 M EDTA was added to stop the reaction. Fifty μ l of 2 mM S-2222 solution (Daiichi Kagaku Yakuhin) was added thereto, and changes in absorbance at 405/655 nm over 30 minutes

were measured and was set as the Factor X-producing activity of TF. In this method, the activity of antibody that inhibits the binding of the TF/Factor VIIa complex and Factor X can be determined.

6. Assay system of inhibiting activity against plasma-coagulation

[0173] Fifty μ I of an appropriately diluted anti-TF antibody solution was mixed with 100 μ I of a commercially available normal human plasma (Kojin Bio) and reacted at 37°C for 3 minutes. Then 50 μ I of human placenta-derived thromboplastin solution (1.25 mg/ml) was added thereto, and the time to coagulation of the plasma was measured using the plasma coagulation measuring instrument (CR-A: Amelung).

7. Determination of antibody isotype

5

10

15

20

25

30

40

45

50

[0174] For the culture supernatant of the hybridoma and the purified antibody, the mouse monoclonal antibody isotyping kit (manufactured by Amersham) was used to confirm the isotype of antibody. The result is shown below.

130.132

- 10	ıb	ച	-
10	u		•

Immunoglobulin isotype of anti-TF monoclonal antibody		
ATR-2	lgGl, k	
ATR-3	lgG1, k	
ATR-4	lgG1, k	
ATR-5	lgG1, k	
ATR-7	lgG2a, k	
ATR-8	lgG2a, k	

Reference Example 3. Cloning of DNA encoding the V region of a mouse monoclonal antibody against human TF

(1) Preparation of mRNA

[0175] mRNA was prepared from hybridoma ATR-5 (IgG1x) obtained in Reference Example 2 using the QuickPrep mRNA Purification Kit (Pharmacia Biotech). Each hybridoma cell was completely homogenized in the extraction buffer according to instructions attached to the kit, and then mRNA was purified by the oligo (dT)-cellulose spun column, followed by ethanol precipitation. The mRNA precipitate was dissolved in the elution buffer.

- (2) Preparation and amplification of cDNA of the gene encoding a mouse antibody V region
- (i) Cloning of H chain V region cDNA

[0176] The cloning of the gene encoding the H chain V region of a mouse monoclonal antibody against human TF was carried out using the 5'-RACE method (Frohman, M.A. et al., Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 85: 8998-9002, 1988; Belyavsky, A. et al., Nucleic Acids Res. 17: 2919-2932, 1989). For the 5'-RACE method, the Marathon cDNA Amplification Kit (CLONTECH) was used and the procedure carried out according to the instructions attached to the kit.

[0177] Using about 1 µg of mRNA prepared as above as a template, the cDNA synthesis primer attached to the kit was added, which was reacted with a reverse transcriptase at 42°C for 60 minutes to effect reverse transcription to cDNA. This was reacted with DNA polymerase I, DNA ligase, and RNaseH at 16°C for 1.5 hour, and with T4 DNA polymerase at 16°C for 45 minutes thereby to synthesize a double stranded cDNA. The double stranded cDNA was extracted with phenol and chloroform, and recovered by ethanol precipitation.

[0178] By overnight reaction with T4 DNA ligase at 16°C, a cDNA adapter was ligated to both ends of the double stranded cDNA. The reaction mixture was diluted 50-fold with a 10 mM Tricine-KOH (pH 8.5) containing 0.1 mM EDTA. Using this as a template, the gene encoding the H chain V region was amplified by PCR. The adapter primer 1 attached to the kit was used for the 5'-end primer, and for the 3'-end primer the MHC-G1 primer (SEQ ID NO: 1) (S. T. Jones, et al., Biotechnology, 9: 88-89, 1991) were used.

[0179] PCR solutions for the ATR-5 antibody H chain V region contained, in 100 μ l, 120 mM Tris-HCl (pH 8.0), 10 mM KCl, 6 mM (NH₄)₂SO₄, 0.1% Triton X-100, 0.001% BSA, 0.2 mM dNTPs (dATP, dGTP, dTTP), 1 mM MgCl₂, 2.5 units of KOD DNA polymerase (Toyo Boseki), 30-50 pmole of adapter primer 1, as well as MHC-G1 primer, and 1-5 μ l of a reaction mixture of cDNA to which the cDNA adapter was ligated.

[0180] All PCRs were carried out using the DNA Thermal Cycler 480 (Perkin-Elmer), and the PCR was performed

for thirty cycles at a temperature cycle of 94°C for 30 seconds, 55°C for 30 seconds, and 74°C for 1 minute.

(ii) Cloning of L chain V region cDNA

10

20

25

30

35

45

[0181] The cloning of the gene encoding the L chain V region of a mouse monoclonal antibody against human TF was carried out using the 5'-RACE method (Frohman, M.A. et al., Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 85: 8998-9002, 1988; Belyavsky, A. et al., Nucleic Acids Res. 17: 2919-2932, 1989). For the 5'-RACE method, the Marathon cDNA Amplification Kit (CLONTECH) was used and carried out according to the instructions attached to the kit. Using about 1 µg of mRNA prepared as above as a template, the cDNA synthesis primer was added, which was reacted with a reverse transcriptase at 42°C for 60 minutes to effect reverse transcription to cDNA.

[0182] This was reacted with DNA polymerase I, DNA ligase, and RNaseH at 16°C for 1.5 hour, and with T4 DNA polymerase at 16°C for 45 minutes thereby to synthesize a double stranded cDNA. The double stranded cDNA was extracted with phenol and chloroform, and recovered by ethanol precipitation. By overnight reaction with T4 DNA ligase at 16°C, a cDNA adapter was ligated to both ends of the double stranded cDNA. The reaction mixture was diluted 50-fold with a 10 mM Tricine-KOH (pH 8.5) containing 0.1 mM EDTA. Using this as a template, the gene encoding the L chain V region was amplified by PCR. The adapter primer 1 was used for the 5'-end primer, and for the 3'-end primer the MKC primer (SEQ ID NO: 2) (S. T. Jones, et al., Biotechnology, 9: 88-89, 1991) was used.

[0183] PCR solutions contained, in 100 μ l, 120 mM Tris-HCl (pH 8.0), 10 mM KCl, 6 mM (NH₄)₂SO₄, 0.1% Triton X-100, 0.001% BSA, 0.2 mM dNTPs (dATP, dGTP, dCTP, dTTP), 1 mM MgCl₂, 2.5 units of KOD DNA polymerase (Toyo Boseki), 30-50 pmole of adapter primer 1, as well as MKC primer, and 1 μ l of a reaction mixture of cDNA to which the cDNA adapter was ligated.

[0184] All PCRs were carried out using the DNA Thermal Cycler 480 (Perkin-Elmer), and the PCR was performed for thirty cycles at a temperature cycle of 94°C for 30 seconds, 55°C for 30 seconds, and 74°C for 1 minute.

(3) Purification and fragmentation of PCR products

[0185] The above PCR reaction mixture was extracted with phenol and chloroform, and the amplified DNA fragments were recovered by ethanol precipitation. DNA fragments were digested with the restriction enzyme Xmal (New England Biolabs) at 37°C for 1 hour. The Xmal-digestion mixture was separated by agarose gel electrophoresis using 2%-3% NuSieve GTG agarose (FMC BioProducts), and the agarose strips containing about 500 bp long DNA fragments as the H chain V region and about 500 bp Long DNA fragments as the L chain V region were excised. The agarose strips were extracted with phenol and chloroform, DNA fragments were precipitated with ethanol, which were then dissolved in 10 µl of 10 mM Tris-HCl (pH 8.0) containing 1 mM EDTA (hereinafter referred to as TE).

[0186] The Xmal-digested DNA fragments prepared as above containing a genes encoding a mouse H chain V region and L chain V region and L chain V region and the pUC19 plasmid vector prepared by digesting with Xmal were ligated using the DNA ligation kit ver.2 (Takara Shuzo) by reacting at 16°C for 1 hour according to the instructions attached to the kit.

[0187] The ligation mixture was added to 100 µl of E. coli JM109 competent cells (Nippongene) and was incubated for 30 minutes on ice and for 1 minute at 42°C.

[0188] Then, 300 µl of the Hi-Competence Broth (Nippongene) was added thereto, incubated at 37°C for 1 hour. Then, Escherichia coli was plated on a LB agar medium (Molecular Cloning: A Laboratory Manual, Sambrook, et al., Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press, 1989) containing 100 µg/ml ampicillin (hereinafter referred to as LBA agar medium), and incubated overnight at 37°C to obtain an E. coli transformant.

[0189] The transformant was cultured overnight in 3 ml or 4 ml of a LB medium containing 50 μ g/ml ampicillin (hereinafter referred to as LBA medium) at 37°C, and from the cell fractions, plasmid DNA was prepared using the QIAprep Spin Plasmid Kit (QIAGEN), and then the nucleotide sequence was determined.

(4) Determination of the nucleotide sequence of the gene encoding a mouse antibody V region

[0190] The nucleotide sequence of the cDNA coding region in the above plasmid was determined using the Dye Terminator Cycle Sequencing FS Ready Reaction Kit (Perkin-Elmer) by the DNA Sequencer 373A (Perkin-Elmer). As the sequencing primer, M13 Primer M4 (Takara Shuzo) (SEQ ID NO: 3) and M13 Primer RV (Takara Shuzo) (SEQ ID NO: 4) were used, and the sequence was determined by confirming the nucleotide sequence in both directions.

[0191] Thus obtained plasmids containing the gene encoding the mouse H chain V region derived from the hybridoma ATR-5 was designated as ATR-5Hv/pUC19, and the thus obtained plasmids containing the gene encoding a mouse L chain V region derived from the hybridoma ATR-5 was designated as ATR-5Lv/pUC19. The nucleotide sequences of the genes encoding the H chain V region of each mouse antibody contained in the plasmid ATR-5Hv/pUC19 (including the corresponding amino acid sequences) is shown in SEQ ID NO: 5 and 99, respectively, and the nucleotide sequences of the genes encoding the L chain V region of each mouse antibody contained in the plasmid ATR-5Lv/pUC19 (including

2000

\$1.00 COM 10 CO

the corresponding amino acid sequences) is shown in SEQ ID NO: 6 and 100, respectively.

Reference Example 4. Construction of chimeric antibody

[0192] A chimeric ATR-5 antibody was generated in which the mouse ATR-5 antibody V region was ligated to the human antibody C region. A chimeric antibody expression vector was constructed by ligating the gene encoding the ATR-5 antibody V region to an expression vector encoding the human antibody C region.

(1) Construction of a chimeric antibody H chain V region

10

25

30

35

[0193] The ATR-5 antibody H chain V region was modified by the PCR method in order to ligate it to an expression vector encoding the human antibody H chain C region. The 5'-end primer ch5HS (SEQ ID NO: 7) was designed so as to hybridize the 5'-end of DNA encoding the V region and to have the Kozak consensus sequence (Kozak, M. et al., J. Mol. Biol. 196: 947-950, 1987) and a recognition sequence of the restriction enzyme Sall. The 3'-end primer ch5HA (SEQ ID NO: 8) was designed so as to hybridize 3'-end of DNA encoding the J region and to have a recognition sequence of the restriction enzyme Nhel.

[0194] The PCR solutions contained, in 100 μ l, 120 mM Tris-HCl (pH 8.0), 10 mM KCl, 6 mM (NH₄)₂SO₄, 0.1% Triton X-100, 0:001% BSA, 0.2 mM dNTPs (dATP, dGTP, dCTP, dTTP), 1 mM MgCl₂, 2.5 units of KOD DNA polymerase (Toyo Boseki), 50 pmole of the ch5HS primer and the ch5HA primer, as well as 1 μ l of the plasmid ATR5Hv/pUC19 as a template DNA. For PCR, the DNA Thermal Cycler 480 (Perkin-Elmer) was used, and the PCR was performed for thirty cycles at a temperature cycle of 94°C for 30 seconds, 55°C for 30 seconds, and 74°C for 1 minute.

[0195] The PCR reaction mixture was extracted with phenol and chloroform, and the amplified DNA fragments were recovered by ethanol precipitation. The DNA fragments were digested with the restriction enzyme Nhel (Takara Shuzo) at 37°C for 1 hour, and then with the restriction enzyme Sall (Takara Shuzo) at 37°C for 1 hour. The digestion mixture was separated by agarose gel electrophoresis using a 3% NuSieve GTG agarose (FMC BioProducts), and the agarose strips containing about 450 bp long DNA fragments were excised. The agarose strips were extracted with phenol and chloroform, and the DNA fragments were precipitated with ethanol, which were then dissolved in 20 μl of TE.

[0196] As the cloning vector, an altered promoter vector (hereinafter referred to as CVIDEC) was used in which the recognition sequences of the restriction enzymes Nhel, Sall, and Spll, BgllI were introduced. The gene fragment prepared as above encoding the mouse H chain V region and the CVIDEC vector prepared by digesting with Nhel and Sall were ligated using the DNA ligation kit ver.2 (Takara Shuzo) by reacting at 16°C for 1 hour according to the instructions attached to the kit.

[0197] The ligation mixture was added to $100 \, \mu l$ of E. coli JM109 competent cells (Nippongene) and was incubated for 30 minutes on ice and for 1 minute at 42°C. Then, $300 \, \mu l$ of the Hi-Competence Broth (Nippongene) was added thereto, incubated at 37°C for 1 hour, and then the E. coli was plated on the LBA agar medium and incubated overnight at 37°C to obtain an E. coli transformant. The transformant was cultured overnight at 37°C in 3 ml of the LBA medium, and from the cell fractions, plasmid DNA was prepared using the QIAprep Spin Plasmid Kit (QIAGEN).

[0198] The nucleotide sequence of the cDNA coding region in the plasmid was determined using the Dye Terminator Cycle Sequencing FS Ready Reaction Kit (Perkin-Elmer) by the DNA Sequencer 373A (Perkin-Elmer). As the sequencing primer, M13 Primer M4 (Takara Shuzo) (SEQ ID NO: 3) and M13 Primer RV (Takara Shuzo) (SEQ ID NO: 4) were used, and the sequence was determined by confirming the nucleotide sequence in both directions. The plasmid that contains the gene encoding the ATR-5 antibody H chain V region, a Sall recognition sequence and the Kozak consensus sequence at the 5'-end, and a Nhel recognition sequence at the 3'-end was designated as chATR5Hv/CVIDEC.

45

50

(2) Construction of a chimeric antibody L chain V region

[0199] The ATR-5 antibody L chain V region was modified by the PCR method in order to ligate it to an expression vector encoding the human antibody L chain C region. The 5'-end primer ch5LS (SEQ ID NO: 9) was designed so as to hybridize to the 5'-end of the DNA encoding the V region and to have the Kozak consensus sequence (Kozak, M. et al., J. Mol. Biol. 196: 947-950, 1987) and a recognition sequence of the restriction. enzyme BgIII. The 3'-end primer ch5LA (SEQ ID NO: 10) was designed so as to hybridize to the 3'-end of the DNA encoding the J region and to have a recognition sequence of the restriction enzyme SpII.

[0200] The PCR solutions contained, in 100 μl, 120 mM Tris-HCI (pH 8.0), 10 mM KCI, 6 mM (NH₄)₂SO₄, 0.1% Triton X-100, 0.001% BSA, 0.2 mM dNTPs (dATP, dGTP, dCTP, dTTP), 1 mM MgCl₂, 2.5 units of KOD DNA polymerase (Toyo Boseki), 50 pmole of the ch5LS primer and the ch5LA primer, as well as 1 μl of the plasmid ATR5Lv/pUC19 as a template DNA. For PCR the DNA Thermal Cycler 480 (Perkin-Elmer) was used, and the PCR was performed for thirty cycles at a temperature cycle of 94°C for 30 seconds, 55°C for 30 seconds, and 74°C for 1 minute.

[0201] The PCR reaction mixture was extracted with phenol and chloroform, and the amplified DNA fragments were recovered by ethanol precipitation. The DNA fragments were digested with the restriction enzyme Spll (Takara Shuzo) at 37°C for 1 hour, and then with the restriction enzyme Bglll (Takara Shuzo) at 37°C for 1 hour. The digestion mixture was separated by agarose gel electrophoresis using a 3% NuSieve GTG agarose (FMC BioProducts), and the agarose strips containing about 400 bp long DNA fragments were excised. The agarose strips were extracted with phenol and chloroform, the DNA fragments were precipitated with ethanol, which were then dissolved in 20 µl of TE.

[0202] The gene fragment prepared as above encoding the mouse L chain V region and the CVIDEC vector prepared by digesting with Spll and BgIII were ligated using the DNA ligation kit ver.2 (Takara Shuzo) by reacting at 16°C for 1 hour according to the instructions attached to the kit.

[0203] The ligation mixture was added to 100 µl of E. coli JM109 competent cells (Nippongene) and was incubated for 30 minutes on ice and for 1 minute at 42°C. Then, 300 µl of the Hi-Competence Broth (Nippongene) was added thereto, incubated at 37°C for 1 hour, and then the E. coli was plated on a 100 µg/ml LBA agar medium and incubated overnight at 37°C to obtain an E. coli transformant. The transformant was cultured overnight at 37°C in 3 ml of the LBA medium, and from the cell fractions, plasmid DNA was prepared using the QIAprep Spin Plasmid Kit (QIAGEN).

[0204] The nucleotide sequence of the CDNA coding region in the plasmid was determined using the Dye Terminator Cycle Sequencing FS Ready Reaction Kit (Perkin-Elmer) by the DNA Sequencer 373A (Perkin-Elmer). As the sequencing primer, M13 Primer M4 (Takara Shuzo) and M13 Primer RV (Takara Shuzo) were used, and the sequence was determined by confirming the nucleotide sequence in both directions. The plasmid that, contains the gene encoding the ATR-5 antibody L chain V region and that has a BglII recognition sequence and the Kozak consensus sequence at the 5'-end and a SplI recognition sequence at the 3'-end was designated as chATR5Lv/CVIDEC.

THE SECTION OF THE PROPERTY OF

(3) Construction of a chimeric antibody expression vector

[0205] A chimeric antibody expression vector was constructed using an antibody expression vector introduced from IDEC Pharmaceuticals. As the vector, the IgGI-type antibody expression vector H5KG1(V) and the IgG4-type antibody expression vector N5KG4P were used. The chimeric ATR-5 antibody expression vector was generated by ligating a gene encoding the H chain V region of ATR-5 to the Sall-Nhel site located immediately before the human antibody H chain C region of the expression vector N5KG1(V) or N5KG4P and ligating a gene encoding the L chain V region of ATR-5 to the BgIII-SpII site located immediately before the human antibody L chain C region of the expression vector N5KG1(V) or N5KG4P.

(i) Introduction of H chain V region

5

10

15

20

25

30

35

50

[0206] The plasmid chATR5Hv/CVIDEC was digested with the restriction enzyme Nhel (Takara Shuzo) at 37°C for 3 hours, and with the restriction enzyme Sall (Takara Shuzo) at 37°C for 3 hours. The digestion mixture was separated by agarose gel electrophoresis using 1.5% NuSieve GTG agarose (FMC BioProducts), and the agarose strips containing about 450 bp long DNA fragments were excised. The agarose strips were extracted with phenol and chloroform, and the DNA fragments were precipitated with ethanol, which were then dissolved in 20 µl of TE.

[0207] The expression vector N5KG1(V) and N5KG4P were digested with the restriction enzyme Nhel (Takara Shuzo) at 37°C for 3 hours, and with the restriction enzyme Sall (Takara Shuzo) at 37°C for 3 hours. The digestion mixture was separated by agarose gel electrophoresis using 1.5% NuSieve GTG agarose (FMC BioProducts), and the agarose strips containing about 9000 bp long DNA fragments were excised. The agarose strips were extracted with phenol and chloroform, and the DNA fragments were precipitated with ethanol, which were then dissolved in 20 µl of TE.

[0208] The Sall-Nhel DNA fragment prepared as above containing the gene encoding the H chain V region and N5KG1(V) or N5KG4P digested with Sall and Nhel were ligated using the DNA ligation kit ver.2 (Takara Shuzo) by reacting at 16°C for 1 hour according to the attached instructions.

[0209] The ligation mixture was added to 100 μl of E. coli JM109 competent cells (Nippongene) and was incubated for 30 minutes on ice and for 1 minute at 42°C. Then, 300 μl of the Hi-Competence Broth (Nippongene) was added thereto, incubated at 37°C for 1 hour, and then the E. coli was plated on a 100 μg/ml LBA agar medium and incubated overnight at 37°C to obtain an E. coli transformant. The transformant was cultured overnight at 37°C in 3 ml of the LBA medium, and from the cell fractions, plasmid DNA was prepared using the QlAprep Spin Plasmid Kit (QlAGEN). These plasmids containing the genes encoding the chimeric ATR-5 antibody H chain were designated as chATR5Hv/N5KGI (V) and chATR5Hv/N5KG4P, respectively.

55 (ii) Introduction of the L chain V region

[0210] The plasmid chATRSLv/CVIDEC was digested with the restriction enzymes Bglll (Takara Shuzo) and Spll (Takara Shuzo) at 37°C for 1.5 hour. The digestion mixture was separated by agarose gel electrophoresis using 1.5%

NuSieve GTG agarose (FMC BioProducts), and the agarose strips containing about 400 bp long DNA fragments were excised. The agarose strips were extracted with phenol and chloroform, and the DNA fragments were precipitated with ethanol, which were then dissolved in 20 μl of TE.

[0211] The plasmids chATR5Hv/N5KGI(V) and chATR5Hv/N5KG4P were digested with the restriction enzymes BgIII (Takara Shuzo) and SpII (Takara Shuzo) at 37°C for 1.5 hour. The digestion mixture was separated by agarose gel electrophoresis using 1.5% NuSieve GTG agarose (FMC BioProducts), and the agarose strips containing about 9400 bp long DNA fragments were excised. The agarose strips were extracted with phenol and chloroform, DNA fragments were precipitated with ethanol, which were then dissolved in 20 µI of TE.

[0212] The Spll-Bglll DNA fragment prepared as above containing the gene encoding the L chain V region and chATR5Hv/N5KG1(V) or chATR5Hv/N5KG4P digested with Spll and Bglll were ligated using the DNA ligation kit ver. 2 (Takara Shuzo) by reacting at 16°C for 1 hour according to the attached instructions.

[0213] The ligation mixture was added to 100 μ l of E. coli JM109 competent cells (Nippongene) and was incubated for 30 minutes on ice and for 1 minute at 42°C. Then, 300 μ l of the Hi-Competence Broth (Nippongene) was added thereto, incubated at 37°C for 1 hour, and then the E. coli was plated on a 100 μ g/ml LBA agar medium and incubated overnight at 37°C to obtain an E. coli transformant. The transformant was cultured overnight at 37°C in 1 I of the 2xYT medium containing 50 μ g/ml ampicillin, and from the cell fractions, plasmid DNA was prepared using the Plasmid Maxi Kit (QIAGEN). These plasmids containing the gene encoding the chimeric ATR-5 antibody were designated as chATR5/N5KG1(V) and chATR5/N5KG4P, respectively.

(4) Transfection into COS-7 cells

10

15

20

25

35

40

45

50

[0214] In order to evaluate the activity of binding to the antigen and the neutralizing activity of chimeric antibody, the above expression plasmid was transfected to COS-7 cells and the antibody was transient expressed.

[0215] The plasmid chATR5/N5KG1(V) or chATR5/N5KG4P was transduced into COS-7 cells by electroporation using the Gene Pulser instrument (Bio Rad). Fifty μ g of the plasmid was added to 0.78 ml of the COS-7 cells suspended in the Dulbecco PBS (-) (hereinafter referred to as PBS) at a cell concentration of 1 \times 10⁷ cells/ml, which was subjected to pulses of 1,500 V and 25 μ F capacity.

[0216] After 10 minutes of the recovery period at room temperature, the electroporated cells were suspended in a DMEM medium containing 5% Ultra low IgG fetal bovine serum (GIBCO), and cultured using a 10 cm culture dish in a 5% CO₂ incubator. After culturing for 24 hours, the culture supernatant was aspirated off, and then a serum-free medium HBCHO (Irvine Scientific) was added. After further culturing for 72 hours, the culture supernatant was collected and centrifuged to remove cell debris.

(5) Purification of antibody

[0217] From the culture supernatant of the COS-7 cells, chimeric antibody was purified using the rProtein A Sepharose Fast Flow (Pharmacia Biotech) as follows.

[0218] One ml of rProtein A Sepharose Fast Flow was filled into a column and the column was equilibrated by 10 volumes of TBS. The culture supernatant of COS-7 cells was applied to the equilibrated column, which was then washed with 10 volumes of TBS.

[0219] The adsorbed antibody fraction was then eluted by 13.5 ml of 2.5 mM HCl (pH 3.0), and the eluate was immediately neutralized by adding 1.5 ml of 1 M Tris-HCl (pH 8.0).

[0220] By performing ultrafiltration twice for the purified antibody fraction using the Centriprep 100 (Amicon), the solvent was replaced to 50 mM Tris-HCI (pH 7.6) containing 150 mM NaCI (hereinafter referred to as TBS), and was finally concentrated to about 1.5 ml.

(6) Establishment of a stably-producing CHO cell line

[0221] In order to establish a cell line that stably produces chimeric antibody, the above expression plasmid was introduced into CHO cells (DG44) acclimated to the CHO-S-SFMII serum-free medium (GIBCO).

[0222] The plasmid chATR5/N5KG1(V) or chATR5/N5KG4P was cleaved with the restriction enzyme Sspl (Takara Shuzo) to linearize DNA, and after extraction with phenol and chloroform, DNA was recovered by ethanol precipitation. The linearized plasmid was transduced into the DG44 cells by electroporation using the Gene Pulser instrument (Bio Rad). Ten μ g of the plasmid was added to 0.78 ml of DG44 cells suspended in PBS at a cell concentration of 1 \times 10⁷ cells/ml, which was subjected to pulses of 1,500 V and 25 μ F capacity.

[0223] After 10 minutes of the recovery period at room temperature, the electroporated cells were suspended in a CHO-S-SFMII medium (GIBCO) containing hypoxanthine/thymidine (GIBCO), and cultured using two 96-well plates (Falcon) in a 5% CO₂ incubator. On the day after the start of culturing, the medium was changed to a selection medium

containing the CHO-S-SFMII medium (GIBCO) containing hypoxanthine/thymidine (GIBCO) and 500 μ g/mI GE-NETICIN (G418Sulfate, GIBCO) to select cells into which the antibody gene had been introduced. After changing the selection medium, the cells were examined under a microscope about two weeks later. After a favorable cell growth was observed, the amount of antibody produced was measured by the ELISA described below for determining antibody concentration, and cells having a high production yield of antibody were selected.

Reference Example 5.Construction of humanized antibody

(1) Construction of humanized antibody H chain

5

10

20

30

(i) Construction of the humanized H chain version "a"

[0224] Humanized ATR-5 antibody H chain was generated using CDR-grafting by the PCR method. In order to generate the humanized antibody H chain version "a" having the FRs derived from human antibody L39130 (DDBJ, Gao L. et al., unpublished, 1995), seven PCR primers were used. The CDR-grafting primers hR5Hv1S (SEQ ID NO: 11), hR5Hv2S (SEQ ID NO: 12), and hR5Hv4S (SEQ ID NO: 13) have a sense DNA sequence, and the CDR grafting primers hR5Hv3A (SEQ ID NO: 14) and hR5Hv5A (SEQ ID NO: 15) have an antisense DNA sequence, each primer having a 18-35 bp complementary sequence on both ends thereof.

[0225] hR5Hv1S was designed to have the Kozak consensus sequence (Kozak, M. et al., J. Mol. Biol. 196: 947-950, 1987) and a Sall recognition site, and hR5Hv5A was designed to have a Nhel recognition site. The exogenous primer hR5HvPrS (SEQ ID NO: 16) has a homology with the CDR-grafting primer hR5Hv1S, and hR5HvPrA (SEQ ID NO: 17) has a homology with the CDR-grafting primer hR5Hv5A.

[0226] The CDR-grafting primers hR5Hv1S, hR5Hv2S, hR5Hv3A, hR5Hv4S, and hR5Hv5A, and exogenous primers hR5HvPrS and hR5HvPrA were synthesized and purified by Pharmacia Biotech.

[0227] PCR was performed using the KOD DNA polymerase (Toyo Boseki) and using the attached buffer under the condition of containing 120 mM Tris-HCl (pH 8.0), 10 mM KCl, 6 mM (NH₄)₂SO₄, 0.1% Triton X100, 0.001% BSA, 0.2 mM dNTPs (dATP, dGTP, dTTP), 1 mM MgCl₂, 2.5 units of KOD DNA polymerase (Toyo Boseki), and 5 pmole each of the CDR-grafting primers hR5Hv1S, hR5Hv2S, hR5Hv3A, hR5Hv4S, and hR5Hv5A in 98 μl, for 5 cycles at a temperature cycle of 94°C for 30 seconds, 50°C for 1 minute, and 72°C for 1 minute. After further addition of 100 pmole of exogenous primers hR5HvPrS and hR5HvPrA, PCR was performed for 25 cycles in a system of 100 μl with the same temperature cycle. DNA fragments amplified by the PCR method were separated by agarose gel electrophoresis using a 2% NuSieve GTG agarose (FMC BioProducts).

[0228] The agarose strips containing about 430 bp long DNA fragments were excised, to which 3 volumes (ml/g) of TE was added, and then were extracted with phenol, phenol/chloroform, and chloroform to purify the DNA fragments. After precipitating the purified DNA with ethanol, one third the volume thereof was dissolved in 17 µl of water. The PCR reaction mixture obtained was digested with Nhel and Sall, and was ligated to the plasmid vector CVIDEC prepared by digesting with Nhel and Sall, using the DNA ligation kit ver.2 (Takara Shuzo) according to the instructions attached to the kit.

[0229] The ligation mixture was added to 100 µl of E. coli JM109 competent cells (Nippongene) and was incubated for 30 minutes on ice and for 1 minute at 42°C. Then, 300 µl of the Hi-Competence Broth (Nippongene) was added thereto, incubated at 37°C for 1 hour, and then the E. coli was plated on the LBA agar medium and incubated overnight at 37°C to obtain an E. coli transformant. The transformant was cultured overnight at 37°C in 3 ml of the LBA medium, and from the cell fractions, plasmid DNA was prepared using the QIAprep Spin Plasmid Kit (QIAGEN).

[0230] The nucleotide sequence of the cDNA coding region in the plasmid was determined using the Dye Terminator Cycle Sequencing FS Ready Reaction Kit (Perkin-Elmer) by the DNA Sequencer 373A (Perkin-Elmer). As the sequencing primer, M13 Primer M4 (Takara Shuzo) and M13 Primer RV (Takara Shuzo) were used, and the sequence was determined by confirming the nucleotide sequence in both directions.

[0231] Since mutation and/or deletion were observed before or after the EcoT221 recognition site, each of fragments having the correct sequence was ligated and then subcloned again to CVIDEC to determine the nucleotide sequence.

- The plasmid having the correct sequence was designated as hATR5Hva/CVIDEC. The nucleotide sequence and the corresponding amino acid sequence of the humanized H chain version "a" contained in the plasmid hATR5Hva/CVIDEC are shown in SEQ ID NO: 18. The amino acid sequence of version "a" is also shown in SEQ ID NO: 19.
 - (ii) Construction of humanized H chain versions "b" and "c"

[0232] Versions "b" and "c" were generated by replacing the FR3 of version "a" with the FR3 derived from another human antibody using the FR-shuffling method. In order to replace the FR3 in version "b" with one derived from human antibody Z34963 (DDBJ, Borretzen M. et al., Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA, 91: 12917-12921, 1994), the four DNA primers

encoding the FR3 were generated. The FR-shuffling primers F3RFFS (SEQ ID NO: 20) and F3RFBS (SEQ ID NO: 21) have a sense DNA sequence and F3RFFA (SEQ ID NO: 22) and F3RFBA (SEQ ID NO: 23) have an antisense DNA sequence.

[0233] F3RFFS and F3RFFA have a sequence complementary to each other, and have Ball and Xhol recognition sequences on both ends. In order to replace the FR3 in version "c" with one derived from human antibody P01825 (SWISS-PROT, Poljak RJ. et al., Biochemistry, 16: 3412-3420, 1977), four DNA primers encoding the FR3 were generated. The FR-shuffling primers F3NMFS (SEQ ID NO: 24) and F3NMBS (SEQ ID NO: 25) have a sense DNA sequence and F3NMFA (SEQ ID NO: 26) and F3NMBA (SEQ ID NO: 27) have an antisense DNA sequence. F3RFBS and F3RFBA have a sequence complementary to each other, and have Xhol and Ncol recognition sequences on both ends.

[0234] F3RFFS, F3RFBS, F3RFFA, F3RFBA, F3NMFS, F3NMFS, F3NMFA, and F3NMBA were synthesized by Pharmacia Biotech. F3RFFS and F3RFFA, and F3RFBS and F3RFBA were annealed, and were digested with Ball and Xhol, and Ncol and Xhol, respectively. They were introduced to the plasmid hATR5Hva/CVIDEC (Ball/Ncol) prepared by digesting with Ball and Ncol, and the nucleotide sequence was determined. The plasmid having the correct sequence was designated as hATR5Hvb/CVIDEC. The nucleotide sequence and the corresponding amino acid sequence of the humanized H chain version "b" contained in the plasmid hATR5Hvb/CVIDEC are shown in SEQ ID NO: 28. The amino acid sequence of version "b" is also shown in SEQ ID NO: 29.

3

THE SHADE

[0235] F3NMFS and F3NMFA, and F3NMBS and F3NMBA were annealed, and were digested with Ball and Xhol, and Ncol and Xhol, respectively. They were introduced to the plasmid hATR5Hva/CVIDEC (Ball/Ncol) prepared by digesting with Ball and Ncol, and the nucleotide sequence was determined. The plasmid having the correct sequence was designated as hATR5Hvc/CVIDEC. The nucleotide sequence and the corresponding amino acid sequence of the humanized H chain version "c" contained in the plasmid hATR5Hvc/CVIDEC are shown in SEQ ID NO: 30. The amino acid sequence of version "c" is also shown in SEQ ID NO: 31.

(iii) Construction of humanized H chain versions "d" and "e"

10

20

25

30

55

[0236] Versions "d" and "e" were generated by replacing the FR3 of version "a" with the FR3 derived from another human antibody using the FR-shuffling method. In order to replace the FR3 in version "d" with one derived from human antibody M62723 (DDBJ, Pascual V. et al., J. Clin. Invest., 86: 1320-1328, 1990), four DNA primers encoding the FR3 were generated. The FR-shuffling primer F3EPS (SEQ ID NO: 32) has a sense DNA sequence and F3EPA (SEQ ID NO: 33) has an antisense DNA sequence, and the 3'-end of the primers has a complementary sequence of 18 bp. [0237] Exogenous primers F3PrS (SEQ ID NO: 34) and F3PrA (SEQ ID NO: 35) have a homology with the FR-shuffling primers F3EPS and F3EPA, and can also be used for other FR3's FR-shuffling. In order to replace the FR3 in version "e" with one derived from the human antibody Z80844 (DDBJ, Thomsett AR. et al., unpublished), two DNA primers encoding the FR3 were generated. The FR-shuffling primers F3VHS (SEQ ID NO: 36) has a sense DNA sequence and F3VHA (SEQ ID NO: 37) has an antisense DNA sequence, and the 3'-end of the primers has a complementary sequence of 18 bp. F3EPS, F3EPA, F3PrS, F3PrA, F3VHS and F3VHA were synthesized by Pharmacia Biotech.

[0238] PCR was performed using the KOD DNA polymerase (Toyo Boseki) using the attached buffer under the condition of containing 5 μ l each of 1 μ M FR-shuffling primers F3EPS and F3EPA, or F3VHS and F3VHA, 0.2 mM dNTPs, 1.0 mM MgCl₂, and 2.5 units of KOD DNA polymerase in 100 μ l of the reaction mixture, for 5 cycles at a temperature cycle of 94°C for 30 seconds, 50°C for 1 minute, and 74°C for 1 minute. After further addition of 100 pmole of exogenous primers F3PrS and F3PrA, PCR was performed for 25 cycles with the same temperature cycle.

[0239] DNA fragments amplified by the PCR method were separated by agarose gel electrophoresis using a 2% Nu Sieve GTG agarose (FMC BioProducts). The agarose strips containing about 424 bp long DNA fragments were excised, to which 3 volumes (ml/g) of TE was added, and then were extracted with phenol, phenol/chloroform, and chloroform to purify the DNA fragments. After precipitating the purified DNA with ethanol, one third the volume thereof was dissolved in 14 μ l of water. The PCR reaction mixture obtained was digested with Ball and Ncol, and was introduced to the plasmid hATR5Hva/CVIDEC (Ball/Ncol) prepared by digesting with Ball and Ncol, and the nucleotide sequence was determined.

[0240] The plasmids having the correct sequence were designated as hATR5Hvd/CVIDEC and hATR5Hve/CVIDEC. The nucleotide sequence and the corresponding amino acid sequence of the humanized H chain version "d" contained in the plasmid hATR5Hvd/CVIDEC are shown in SEQ ID NO: 38, and the amino acid sequence of version "d" is also shown in SEQ ID NO: 39. The nucleotide sequence and the corresponding amino acid sequence of the humanized H chain version "e" contained in the plasmid hATR5Hve/CVIDEC are shown in SEQ ID NO: 40, and the amino acid sequence of version "e" is also shown in SEQ ID NO: 41.

(iv) Construction of humanized H chain versions "f" and "g"

5

10

20

25

30

35

40

[0241] Versions "f" and "g" were generated by replacing the FR3 of version "a" with the FR3 derived from another human antibody using the FR-shuffling method. In order to replace the FR3 in version "f" with one derived from human antibody L04345 (DDBJ, Hillson JL. et al., J. Exp. Med., 178: 331-336, 1993) and to replace the FR3 in version "g" with one derived from human antibody S78322 (DDBJ, Bejcek BE. et al., Cancer Res., 55: 2346-2351, 1995), two primers each encoding the FR3 were synthesized. The FR-shuffling primer F3SSS (SEQ ID NO: 42) of version "f" has a sense DNA sequence and F3SSA (SEQ ID NO: 43) has an antisense DNA sequence, and the 3'-end of the primers has a complementary sequence of 18 bp.

[0242] F3CDS (SEQ ID NO: 44) of version "g" has a sense DNA sequence and F3CDA (SEQ ID NO: 45) has an antisense DNA sequence, and the 3'-end of the primers has a complementary sequence of 18 bp. F3SSS, F3SSA, F3CDS, and F3CDA were synthesized and purified by Pharmacia Biotech. PCR was performed using the KOD DNA polymerase (Toyo Boseki) using the attached buffer under the condition of containing 5 μl each of 1 μM FR-shuffling primers F3SSS and F3SSA, or F3CDS and F3CDA, 0.2 mM dNTPs, 1.0 mM MgCl₂, and 2.5 units of KOD DNA polymerase in 100 μl of the reaction mixture, for 5 cycles at a temperature cycle of 94°C for 30 seconds, 50°C for 1 minute, and 74°C for 1 minute. After further addition of 100 pmole of exogenous primers F3PrS and F3PrA, PCR was performed for 25 cycles with the same temperature cycle.

[0243] DNA fragments amplified by the PCR method were separated by agarose gel electrophoresis using a 2% NuSieve GTG agarose (FMC BioProducts). The agarose strips containing about 424 bp long DNA fragments were excised, to which 3 volumes (ml/g) of TE was added, and then were extracted with phenol, phenol/chloroform, and chloroform to purify the DNA fragments. After precipitating the purified DNA with ethanol, one third the volume thereof was dissolved in 14 μ l of water. The PCR reaction mixture obtained was digested with Ball and Ncol, and was introduced to the plasmid hATR5Hva/CVIDEC (Ball/Ncol) prepared by digesting with Ball and Ncol, and the nucleotide sequence was determined.

[0244] The plasmids having the correct sequence were designated as hATR5Hvf/CVIDEC and hATR5Hvg/CVIDEC. The nucleotide sequence and the corresponding amino acid sequence of the humanized H chain version "f" contained in the plasmid hATR5Hvf/CVIDEC, and the amino acid sequence of version "f" are shown in SEQ ID NO: 46 and 47. The nucleotide sequence and the corresponding amino acid sequence of the humanized H chain version "g" contained in the plasmid hATR5Hvg/CVIDEC, and the amino acid sequence of version "g" are shown in SEQ ID NO: 48 and 49.

(v) Construction of the humanized H chain version "h"

[0245] Version "h" was generated by replacing the FR3 of version "a" with the FR3 derived from another human antibody using the FR-shuffling method. In order to replace the FR3 in version "h" with one derived from the human antibody Z26827 (DDBJ, van Der Stoep et al., J. Exp. Med., 177: 99-107, 1993), two primers each encoding the FR3 were synthesized. The FR-shuffling primer F3ADS (SEQ ID NO: 50) of version "h" has a sense DNA sequence and F3ADA (SEQ ID NO: 51) has an antisense DNA sequence, and the 3'-end of the primers has a complementary sequence of 18 bp.

[0246] F3ADS and F3ADA were synthesized and purified by Pharmacia Biotech. PCR was performed using the KOD DNA polymerase (Toyo Boseki) using the attached buffer under the condition of containing 5 μ l each of 1 μ M FR-shuffling primers F3ADS and F3ADA, 0.2 mM dNTPs, 1.0 mM MgCl₂, and 2.5 units of KOD DNA polymerase in 100 μ l of the reaction mixture, for 5 cycles at a temperature cycle of 94°C for 30 seconds, 50°C for 1 minute, and 74C for 1 minute. After further addition of 100 pmole of exogenous primers F3PrS and F3PrA, PCR was performed for 25 cycles with the same temperature cycle. DNA fragments amplified by the PCR method were separated by agarose gel electrophoresis using a 2% NuSieve GTG agarose (FMC BioProducts).

的表

[0247] The agarose strips containing about 424 bp long DNA fragments were excised, to which 3 volumes (ml/g) of TE was added, and then were extracted with phenol, phenol/chloroform, and chloroform to purify the DNA fragments. After precipitating the purified DNA with ethanol, one third the volume thereof was dissolved in 14 µl of water. The PCR reaction mixture obtained was digested with Ball and Ncol, and was introduced to the plasmid hATR5Hva/CVIDEC (Ball/Ncol) prepared by digesting with Ball and Ncol, and the nucleotide sequence was determined. The plasmids having the correct sequence were designated as hATR5Hvh/CVIDEC. The nucleotide sequence and the corresponding amino acid sequence of the humanized H chain version "h" contained in the plasmid hATR5Hvh/CVIDEC, and the amino acid sequence of version "h" are shown in SEQ ID NO: 52. The amino acid sequence of version "h" is shown in SEQ ID NO: 53.

(vi) Construction of humanized H chain versions "i" and "i"

[0248] Versions "i" and "j" were generated by replacing the FR3 of version "a" with the FR3 derived from another

human antibody using the FR-shuffling method. In order to replace the FR3 in version "i" with one derived from the human antibody U95239 (DDBJ, Manheimer-Lory AAJ., unpublished) and to replace the FR3 in version "j" with one derived from the human antibody L03147 (DDBJ, Collect TA. et al., Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA, 89: 10026-10030, 1992), two primers each encoding the FR3 were synthesized. The FR-shuffling primer F3MMS (SEQ ID NO: 54) of version "i" has a sense DNA sequence and F3MMA (SEQ ID NO: 55) has an antisense DNA sequence, and the 3'-end of the primers has a complementary sequence of 18 bp.

[0249] F3BMS (SEQ ID NO: 56) of version "j" has a sense DNA sequence and F3BMA (SEQ ID NO: 57) has an antisense DNA sequence, and the 3'-end of the primers has a complementary sequence of 18 bp. F3MMS, F3MMA, F3BMS, and F3BMA were synthesized and purified by Pharmacia Biotech. PCR was performed using the Ampli Taq Gold (Perkin-Elmer) using the attached buffer under the condition of containing 5 μ l each of 1 μ M FR-shuffling primers F3MMS and F3BMA, or F3BMS and F3BMA, 0.2 mM dNTPs, 1.0 mM MgCl₂, and 2.5 units of Ampli Taq Gold in 100 μ l of the reaction mixture, for 5 cycles at a temperature cycle of 94°C for 30 seconds, 50°C for 1 minute, and 74°C for 1 minute. After further addition of 100 pmole of exogenous primers F3PrS and F3PrA, PCR was performed for 25 cycles with the same temperature cycle.

3

[0250] DNA fragments amplified by the PCR method were separated by agarose gel electrophoresis using a 2% Nu Sieve GTG agarose (FMC BioProducts). The agarose strips containing about 424 bp long DNA fragments were excised, to which 3 volumes (ml/g) of TE was added, and then were extracted with phenol, phenol/chloroform, and chloroform to purify the DNA fragments. After precipitating the purified DNA with ethanol, one third the volume thereof was dissolved in 14 µl of water. The PCR reaction mixture obtained was digested with Ball and Ncol, and was introduced to the plasmid hATR5Hva/CVIDEC (Ball/Ncol) prepared by digesting with Ball and Ncol, and the nucleotide sequence was determined.

[0251] The plasmids having the correct sequence were designated as hATR5Hvi/CVIDEC and hATR5Hvj/CVIDEC. The nucleotide sequence and the corresponding amino acid sequence of the humanized H chain version "i" contained in the plasmid hATR5Hvi/CVIDEC, and the amino acid sequence of version "i" are shown in SEQ ID NO: 58 and 59. The nucleotide sequence and the corresponding amino acid sequence of the humanized H chain version "j" contained in the plasmid hATR5Hvi/CVIDEC, and the amino acid sequence of version "j" are shown in SEQ ID NO: 60 and 61.

(vii) Construction of humanized H chain versions "b1" and "d1"

5

20

25

40

45

50

- [0252] Versions "b1" and "d1" were generated by replacing the FR2 of versions "b" and "d" with the FR2 derived from another human antibody using the FR-shuffling method. In order to replace the FR2 with one derived from the human antibody P01742 (SWISS-PROT, Cunningham BA. et al., Biochemistry, .9: 3161-3170, 1970), two DNA primers encoding the FR2 were synthesized. The FR-shuffling vector F2MPS (SEQ ID NO: 62) has a sense DNA sequence and F2MPA (SEQ ID NO: 63) has an antisense DNA sequence. They also have a sequence complementary to each other, and have recognition sequences of EcoT221 and Ball on both ends thereof.
 - [0253] F2MPS and F2MPA were synthesized and purified by Pharmacia Biotech. F2MPS and F2MPA were annealed and were digested with EcoT22I and Ball. They were introduced to plasmids hATR5Hvb/CVIDEC (EcoT22I/Ball) and hATR5Hvd/CVIDEC (EcoT22I/Ball) prepared by digesting with EcoT22I and Ball, and the nucleotide sequence was determined. The plasmids having the correct sequence were designated as hATR5Hvb1/CVIDEC and hATR5Hvd1/CVIDEC. The nucleotide sequence and the corresponding amino acid sequence of the humanized H chain version "b1" contained in the plasmid hATR5Hvb1/CVIDEC, and the amino acid sequence of the humanized H chain version "d1" contained in the plasmid hATR5Hvd1/CVIDEC, and the amino acid sequence of the humanized H chain version "d1" contained in the plasmid hATR5Hvd1/CVIDEC, and the amino acid sequence of version "d1" are shown in SEQ ID NO: 66 and 67.
 - (viii) Construction of humanized H chain versions "b3" and "d3"
 - [0254] Versions "b3" and "d3" were generated by replacing the FR2 of versions "b" and "d" with the FR2 derived from another human antibody using the FR-shuffling method. In order to replace the FR2 with one derived from the human antibody 280844 (DDDJ, Thomsett AR. et al., unpublished), two DNA primers encoding the FR2 were synthesized. The FR-shuffling vector F2VHS (SEQ ID NO: 68) has a sense DNA sequence and F2VHA (SEQ ID NO: 69) has an antisense DNA sequence. They also have a sequence complementary to each other, and have recognition sequences of EcoT221 and Ball on both ends thereof. The synthesis and purification of F2VHS and F2VHA was referred to Pharmacia Biotech.
- [0255] F2VHS and F2VHA were annealed and were digested with EcoT22I and Ball. They were introduced to plasmids hATR5Hvb/CVIDEC (EcoT22I/Ball) and hATR5Hvd/CVIDEC (EcoT22I/Ball) prepared by digesting with EcoT22I and Ball, and the nucleotide sequence was determined. The plasmids having the correct sequence were designated as hATR5Hvb3/CVIDEC and hATR5Hvd3/CVIDEC. The nucleotide sequence and the corresponding amino acid se-

quence of the humanized H chain version "b3" contained in the plasmid hATR5Hvb3/CVIDEC, and the amino acid sequence of version "b3" are shown in SEQ ID NO: 70 and 71. The nucleotide sequence and the corresponding amino acid sequence of the humanized H chain version "d3" contained in the plasmid hATR5Hvd3/CVIDEC, and the amino acid sequence of version "d3" are shown in SEQ ID NO: 72 and 73.

法形式

13,000

(2) Construction of a humanized antibody L chain V region

(i) version "a"

5

20

25

35

40

50

[0256] The humanized ATR-5 antibody L chain V region was generated by the CDR-grafting using the PCR method. For the generation of a humanized antibody L chain (version "a") having framework regions derived from human antibody Z37332 (DDBJ, Welschof M. et al., J. Immunol. Methods, 179: 203-214, 1995), seven PCR primers were used. [0257] CDR-grafting primers h5Lv1S (SEQ ID NO: 74) and h5Lv4S (SEQ ID NO: 75) have a sense DNA sequence, CDR-grafting primers h5Lv2A (SEQ ID NO: 76), h5Lv3A (SEQ ID NO: 77), and h5Lv5A (SEQ ID NO: 78) have an antisense DNA sequence, and each primer has 20 bp complementary sequences on both ends thereof. Exogenous primers h5LvS (SEQ ID NO: 79) and h5LvA (SEQ ID NO: 80) have a homology with CDR-grafting primers h5Lv1S and h5Lv5A. The synthesis and purification of CDR-grafting primers h5Lv1S, h5Lv4S, h5Lv2A, h5Lv3A, h5Lv5A, h5Lv5, and h5LvA were referred to Pharmacia Biotech.

[0258] The PCR solutions contain, in 100 μ l, 120 mM Tris-HCI (pH 8.0), 10 mM KCl, 6 mM (NH₄)₂SO₄, 0.1% Triton X-100, 0.001% BSA, 0.2 mM dNTPs (dATP, dGTP, dCTP, dTTP), 1 mM MgCl₂, 2.5 units of KOD DNA polymerase (Toyo Boseki), 50 pmole of the CDR-grafting primers h5Lv1S, h5Lv2A, h5Lv3A, h5Lv4S, and h5Lv5A.

[0259] PCR was performed using the DNA Thermal Cycler 480 (Perkin-Elmer) for 5 cycles with the temperature cycle of 94°C for 30 seconds, 50°C for 1 minute, and 72°C for 1 minute to assemble 5 CDR-grafting primers. After further addition of 100 pmole of exogenous primers h5LvS and h5LvA to the reaction mixture, PCR was performed for 30 cycles with the temperature cycle of 94°C for 30 seconds, 52°C for 1 minute, and 72°C for 1 minute to amplify the assembled DNA fragments.

[0260] The PCR reaction mixture was separated by agarose gel electrophoresis using a 3% NuSieve GTG agarose (FMC BioProducts), and the agarose strips containing about 400 bp long DNA fragments were excised. The agarose strips were extracted with phenol and chloroform, DNA fragments were recovered by ethanol precipitation. The recovered DNA fragments were digested with the restriction enzymes Spll (Takara Shuzo) and Bglll (Takara Shuzo) at 37°C for 4 hours. The digestion mixture was extracted with phenol and chloroform, and after the ethanol precipitation of the DNA fragments, they were dissolved in 10 μ l of TE. The Spll-Bglll DNA fragment prepared as above encoding the humanized L chain V region and the CVIDEC vector prepared by digesting with Spll and Bglll were ligated using the DNA ligation kit ver.2 (Takara Shuzo) by reacting at 16°C for 1 hour according to the instructions attached to the kit. [0261] The ligation mixture was added to 100 μ l of E. coli JM109 competent cells (Nippongene) and was incubated for 30 minutes on ice and for 1 minute at 42°C. Then, 300 μ l of the Hi-Competence Broth (Nippongene) was added

for 30 minutes on ice and for 1 minute at 42°C. Then, 300 μ I of the Hi-Competence Broth (Nippongene) was added thereto, incubated at 37°C for 1 hour, and then the E. coli was plated on the LBA agar medium and incubated overnight at 37°C to obtain an E. coli transformant. The transformant was cultured overnight in 3 mI of the LBA medium, and from the cell fractions, plasmid DNA was prepared using the QIAprep Spin Plasmid Kit (QIAGEN).

[0262] The nucleotide sequence of the cDNA coding region in the plasmid was determined using the Dye Terminator Cycle Sequencing FS Ready Reaction Kit (Perkin-Eimer) by the DNA Sequencer 373A (Perkin-Eimer). As the sequencing primer, M13 Primer M4 (Takara Shuzo) and M13 Primer RV (Takara Shuzo) were used, and the sequence was determined by confirming the nucleotide sequence in both directions. The plasmid that contains the gene encoding the humanized antibody L chain V region and that has a BglII recognition sequence and the Kozak sequence at the 5'-end, and a SplI recognition sequence at the 3'-end was designated as hATR5Lva/CVIDEC. The nucleotide sequence (including the corresponding amino acid sequence) of the humanized L chain version "a" is shown in SEQ ID NO: 81. The amino acid sequence of version "a" is also shown in SEQ ID NO: 82.

(ii) Versions "b" and "c"

[0263] Versions "b" and "c" were generated by replacing (FR-shuffling) the FR3 of version "a". For version "b" the FR3 derived from human antibody 568699 (DDBJ, Hougs L. et al., Exp. Clin. Immunogen et., 10: 141-151, 1993) was used, and for version "c" the FR3 derived from human antibody P01607 (SWISS-PROT, Epp O et al., Biochemistry, 14: 4943-4952, 1975) was used, respectively.

[0264] Primers F3SS (SEQ ID NO: 83) and F3SA (SEQ ID NO: 84) encoding the FR3 of version "b", or primers F3RS (SEQ ID NO: 85) and F3RA (SEQ ID NO: 86) encoding the FR3 of version "c" have a sequence complementary to each other, and have the recognition sequences of the restriction enzymes KpnI and PstI on both ends thereof. The synthesis and purification of F3SS, F3SA, F3RS, and F3RA were referred to Pharmacia Biotech. 100 pmole each of

F3SS and F3SA, or F3RS and F3RA were annealed by treating at 96°C for 2 minutes and at 50°C for 2 minutes and the double stranded DNA fragments were generated.

[0265] These double stranded DNA fragments were digested with the restriction enzyme KpnI (Takara Shuzo) at 37°C for 1 hour, and then with the restriction enzyme PstI (Takara Shuzo) at 37°C for 1 hour. The digestion mixture was extracted with phenol and chloroform, and after it was precipitated with ethanol, it was dissolved in TE.

[0266] The plasmid hATR5Lva/CVIDEC was digested with the restriction enzyme Kpnl (Takara Shuzo) at 37°C for 1 hour, and then with the restriction enzyme Pstl (Takara Shuzo) at 37°C for 1 hour. The digestion mixture was separated by agarose gel electrophoresis using a 1.5% NuSieve GTG agarose (FMC BioProducts), and the agarose strips having about 3000 bp long DNA fragments were excised. The agarose strip was extracted with phenol and chloroform, and after the DNA fragments were precipitated with ethanol, they were dissolved in TE.

[0267] The Kpnl-Pstl DNA fragment prepared as above encoding the FR3 of versions "b" or "c" and the hATR5Lva/CVIDEC vector in which the FR3 was removed by digesting with Kpnl and Pstl were ligated using the DNA ligation kit ver.2 (Takara Shuzo) by reacting at 16°C for 1 hour according to the instructions attached to the kit.

12.12

;; ;;

[0268] The ligation mixture was added to 100 µl of E. coli JM109 competent cells (Nippongene) and was incubated for 30 minutes on ice and for 1 minute at 42°C. Then, 300 µl of the Hi-Competence Broth (Nippongene) was added thereto, incubated at 37°C for 1 hour, and then the E. coli was plated on the LBA agar medium and incubated overnight at 37°C to obtain an E. coli transformant. The transformant was cultured overnight in 3 ml of the LBA medium, and from the cell fractions, plasmid DNA was prepared using the QIAprep Spin Plasmid Kit (QIAGEN).

[0269] The nucleotide sequence of the cDNA coding region in the plasmid was determined using the Dye Terminator Cycle Sequencing FS Ready Reaction Kit (Perkin-Elmer) by the DNA Sequencer 373A (Perkin-Elmer). As the sequencing primer, M13 Primer M4 (Takara Shuzo) and M13 Primer RV (Takara Shuzo) were used, and the sequence was determined by confirming the nucleotide sequence in both directions.

[0270] The plasmids that contain the gene encoding version "b" or version "c" in which the FR3 of humanized antibody L chain version "a" was replaced was designated as hATR5Lvb/CVIDEC or hATR5Lvc/CVIDEC, respectively. The nucleotide sequence and the corresponding amino acid sequence of the humanized L chain version "b" contained in plasmid hATR5Lvb/CVIDEC and the amino acid sequence of version "b" are shown in SEQ ID NO: 87 and 88. The nucleotide sequence and the corresponding amino acid sequence of the humanized L chain version "c" contained in plasmid hATR5Lvc/CVIDEC and the amino acid sequence of version "c" are shown in SEQ ID NO: 89 and 90.

(iii) Versions "b1" and "b2"

20

25

30

40

55

[0271] Versions "b1" and "b2" were generated by replacing the FR2 of version "b". For version "b1" the FR2 derived from human antibody S65921 (DDBJ, Tonge DW et al., Year Immunol., 7: 56-62, 1993) was used, and for version "b2" the FR2 derived from human antibody X93625 (DDBJ, Cox JP et al., Eur. J. Immunol., 24: 827-836, 1994) was used, respectively.

[0272] Primers F2SS (SEQ ID NO: 91) and F2SA (SEQ ID NO: 92) encoding the FR2 of version "b1", or primers F2XS (SEQ ID NO: 93) and F2XA (SEQ ID NO: 94) encoding the FR2 of version "b2" have a sequence complementary to each other, and have the recognition sequences of the restriction enzymes AfIII and Spel on both ends thereof. F2SS, F2SA, F2XS, and F2XA were synthesized by Pharmacia Biotech. 100 pmole each of F2SS and F2SA, or F2XS and F2XA were annealed by treating at 96°C for 2 minutes and at 50°C for 2 minutes, and the double stranded DNA fragments were generated.

[0273] These double stranded DNA fragments were digested with the restriction enzymes AfIII (Takara Shuzo) and Spel (Takara Shuzo) at 37°C for 1 hour. The digestion mixture was extracted with phenol and chloroform, and after the DNA fragments were precipitated with ethanol, they were dissolved in TE.

45 [0274] The plasmid hATR5Lvb/CVIDEC was digested with the restriction enzymes AfIII (Takara Shuzo) and Spel (Takara Shuzo) at 37°C for 1 hour. The digestion mixture was separated by agarose gel electrophoresis using a 1.5% NuSieve GTG agarose (FMC BioProducts), and the agarose strips having about 3000 bp long DNA fragments were excised. The agarose strip was extracted with phenol and chloroform, and after the DNA fragments were precipitated with ethanol, they were dissolved in TE.

50 [0275] The AfIII-Spel DNA fragment prepared as above encoding the FR2 of version "b1" or "b2" and the hATR5Lvb/CVIDEC vector in which the FR2 was removed by digesting with AfIII and Spel were ligated using the DNA ligation kit ver.2 (Takara Shuzo) by reacting at 16°C for 1 hour according to the instructions attached to the kit.

[0276] The ligation mixture was added to 100 µl of E. coli JM109 competent cells (Nippongene) and was incubated for 30 minutes on ice and for 1 minute at 42°C. Then, 300 µl of the Hi-Competence Broth (Nippongene) was added thereto, incubated at 37°C for 1 hour, and then the E. coli was plated on the LBA agar medium and incubated overnight at 37°C to obtain an E. coli transformant. The transformant was cultured overnight at 37°C in 4 ml of the LBA medium, and from the cell fractions, plasmid DNA was prepared using the QIAprep Spin Plasmid Kit (QIAGEN).

[0277] The nucleotide sequence of the cDNA coding region in the plasmid was determined using the Dye Terminator

Cycle Sequencing FS Ready Reaction Kit (Perkin-Elmer) by the DNA Sequencer 373A (Perkin-Elmer). As the sequencing primer, M13 Primer M4 (Takara Shuzo) and M13 Primer RV (Takara Shuzo) were used, and the sequence was determined by confirming the nucleotide sequence in both directions.

[0278] The plasmids that contain the gene encoding version "b1" or "b2" in which the FR2 of humanized antibody L chain version "b" was replaced was designated as hATR5Lvb1/CVIDEC and hATR5Lv2/CVIDEC, respectively. The nucleotide sequence and the corresponding amino acid sequence of the humanized L chain version "b1" contained in plasmid hATR5Lvb1/CVIDEC and the amino acid sequence of version "b1" are shown in SEQ ID NO: 95 and 96. The nucleotide sequence and the corresponding amino acid sequence of the humanized L chain version "b2" contained in plasmid hATR5Lvb2/CVIDEC and the amino acid sequence of version "b2" are shown in SEQ ID NO: 97 and 98.

- (3) Construction of the expression vector of humanized antibody
- (i) Combination of humanized H chain ad chimeric L chain

10

20

40

- [0279] The plasmid hATR5Hva/CVIDEC containing a H chain V region was digested with Nhel and Sall, and a cDNA fragment of the humanized H chain V region was recovered and introduced to chATR5/N5KG4P (Sall/Nhel) prepared by digesting chATR5/N5KG4P, a chATR-5 antibody expression plasmid vector, with Nhel and Sall. The plasmid thus generated was designated as hHva-chLv/N5KG4P.
 - [0280] The plasmid hATR5Hvb/CVIDEC containing a H chain V region was digested with Nhel and Sall, and a cDNA fragment of the humanized H chain V region was recovered and introduced to chATR5/N5KG4P (Sall/Nhel) prepared by digesting chATR5/N5KG4P, a chATR-5 antibody expression plasmid vector, with Nhel and Sall. The plasmid thus generated was designated as hHvb-chLv/N5KG4P.
 - [0281] The plasmids hATR5Hvc/CVIDEC, hATR5Hvd/CVIDEC, and hATR5Hve/CVIDEC containing a H chain V region were digested with Nhel and Sall, and cDNA fragments of the humanized H chain V region were recovered and introduced to chATR5/N5KG4P (Sall/Nhel) prepared by digesting chATR5/N5KG4P, a chATR-5 antibody expression plasmid vector, with Nhel and Sall. The plasmids thus generated were designated as hHvc-chLv/N5KG4P, hHvd-chLv/N5KG4P, and hHve-chLv/N5KG4P.
 - [0282] The plasmids hATR5Hvf/CVIDEC and hATR5Hvh/CVIDEC containing a H chain V region were digested with Nhel and Sall, and cDNA fragments of the humanized H chain V region were recovered and introduced to chATR5/N5KG4P (Sall/Nhel) prepared by digesting chATR5/N5KG4P, a ChATR-5 antibody expression plasmid vector, with Nhel and Sall. The plasmids thus generated were designated as hHvf-chLv/N5KG4P and hHvh-chLv/N5KG4P. [0283] The plasmids hATR5Hvi/CVIDEC and hATR5Hvi/CVIDEC containing a H chain V region were digested with Nhel and Sall, and cDNA fragments of the humanized H chain V region were recovered and introduced to chATR5/N5KG4P (Sall/Nhel) prepared by digesting chATR5/N5KG4P, a chATR-5 antibody expression plasmid vector, with Nhel and Sall. The plasmids thus generated were designated as hHvi-chLv/N5KG4P and hHvj-chLv/N5KG4P.
 - [0284] The plasmids hATR5Hb1/CVIDEC and hATR5Hvd1/CVIDEC containing a H chain V region were digested with Nhel and Sall, and cDNA fragments of the humanized H chain V region were recovered and introduced to chATR5/N5KG4P (Sall/Nhel) prepared by digesting chATR5/N5KG4P, a chATR-5 antibody expression plasmid vector, with Nhel and Sall. The plasmids thus generated were designated as hHvb1-chLv/N5KG4P and hHvd1-chLv/N5KG4P.
 - (ii) Combination of humanized L chain ad chimeric H chain
 - [0285] Using an antibody expression vector N5KG4P, it was combined with a chimeric H chain and was expressed, and the humanized L chain was evaluated.
- [0286] The plasmids hATR5Lva/CVIDEC, hATR5Lvb/CVIDEC, hATR5Lvc/CVIDEC, hATR5Lvb1/CVIDEC, and hATR5Lvb2/CVIDEC were digested with the restriction enzymes BgIII (Takara Shuzo) and SpII (Takara Shuzo) at 37°C for 2-3 hours. The digestion mixture was separated by agarose gel electrophoresis using a 1.5% or 2% NuSieve GTG agarose (FMC BioProducts), and the agarose strips having about 400 bp long DNA fragments were excised. The agarose strips were extracted with phenol and chloroform, and after the DNA fragments were precipitated with ethanol, they were dissolved in TE.
 - [0287] The SpII-BgIII DNA fragment containing the gene encoding the a humanized L chain V region of each of these versions and the hATR5Hv/N5KG4P digested with SpII and BgIII were ligated using the DNA ligation kit ver.2 (Takara Shuzo) by reacting at 16°C for 1 hour according to the instructions attached to the kit.
 - [0288] The ligation mixture was added to 100 µl of E. coli JM109 competent cells (Nippongene) and was incubated for 30 minutes on ice and for 1 minute at 42°C. Then, 300 µl of the Hi-Competence Broth (Nippongene) was added thereto, incubated at 37°C for 1 hour, and then the E. coli was plated on the LBA agar medium and incubated overnight at 37°C to obtain an E. coli transformant.
 - [0289] The transformant was cultured overnight at 37°C in 250 ml or 500 ml of the LBA medium, and from the cell

fractions, plasmid DNA was prepared using the Plasmid Maxi Kit (QIAGEN). The plasmids in which a gene encoding the chimeric H chain and humanized L chain was introduced were designated as chHv-hLva/N5KG4P, chHv-hLvb/N5KG4P, chHv-hLvb1/N5KG4P, and chHv-hLvb2/N5KG4P.

(iii) Combination of humanized H chain and humanized L chain

5

10

15

20

30

35

40

50

[0290] The plasmid hATR5Hva/CVIDEC containing a H chain V region was digested with Nhel and Sall, and a cDNA fragment of the humanized H chain V region was recovered and introduced to hLva/N5KG4P (Sall/Nhel) prepared by digesting plasmid chHv-hLva/N5KG4P containing the cDNA sequence of humanized ATR-5 antibody L chain version "a" with Nhel and Sall. The plasmid thus generated was designated as hHva-hLva/N5KG4P.

[0291] The plasmids hATR5Hvb/CVIDEC and hATR5Hvc/CVIDEC containing a H chain V region were digested with Nhel and Sall, and cDNA fragments of the humanized H chain V region were recovered and introduced to hLva/N5KG4P (Sall/Nhel) prepared by digesting plasmid chHv-hLva/N5KG4P containing the cDNA sequence of humanized ATR-5 antibody L chain version "a" with Nhel and Sall. The plasmids thus generated were designated as hHvb-hLva/N5KG4P and hHvc-hLva/N5KG4P.

[0292] The plasmids hATR5Hvb/CVIDEC, hATR5Hvd/CVIDEC, and hATR5Hve/CVIDEC containing a H chain V region were digested with Nhel and Sall, and cDNA fragments of the humanized H chain V region were recovered and introduced to hLvb/N5KG4P (Sall/Nhel) prepared by digesting plasmid chHv-hLvb/N5KG4P containing the cDNA sequence of humanized ATR-5 antibody L chain version "b" with Nhel and Sall. The plasmids thus generated were designated as hHvb-hLvb/N5KG4P, hHvd-hLvb/N5KG4P, and hHve-hLvb/N5KG4P.

[0293] The plasmids hATR5Hvf/CVIDEC, hATR5Hvg/CVIDEC, and hATR5Hvh/CVIDEC containing a H chain V region were digested with Nhel and Sall, and cDNA fragments of the humanized H chain V region were recovered and introduced to hLvb/N5KG4P (Sall/Nhel) prepared by digesting plasmid chHv-hLvb/N5KG4P containing the cDNA sequence of humanized ATR-5 antibody L chain version "b" with Nhel and Sall. The plasmids thus generated were designated as hHvf-hLvb/N5KG4P, hHvg-hLvb/N5KG4P, and hHvh-hLvb/N5KG4P.

[0294] The plasmids hATR5Hvi/CVIDEC and hATR5Hvi/CVIDEC containing a H chain V region were digested with Nhel and Sall, and cDNA fragments of the humanized H chain V region were recovered and introduced to hLvb/N5KG4P (Sall/Nhel) prepared by digesting plasmid chHv-hLvb/N5KG4P containing the cDNA sequence of humanized ATR-5 antibody L chain version "b" with Nhel and Sall. The plasmids thus generated were designated as hHvi-hLvb/N5KG4P and hHvj-hLvb/N5KG4P.

[0295] The plasmids hATR5Hvb1/CVIDEC and hATR5Hvd1/CVIDEC containing a H chain V region were digested with Nhel and Sall, and CDNA fragments of the humanized H chain V region were recovered and introduced to hLvb/N5KG4P (Sall/Nhel) prepared by digesting plasmid chHv-hLvb/N5KG4P containing the cDNA sequence of humanized ATR-5 antibody L chain version "b" with Nhel and Sall. The plasmids thus generated were designated as hHvb1-hLvb/N5KG4P and hHvd1-hLvb/N5KG4P.

[0296] The plasmids hATR5Hvb3/CVIDEC and hATR5Hvd3/CVIDEC containing a H chain V region were digested with Nhel and Sall, and cDNA fragments of the humanized H chain V region were recovered and introduced to hLvb/N5KG4P (Sall/Nhel) prepared by digesting plasmid chHv-hLvb/N5KG4P containing the cDNA sequence of humanized ATR-5 antibody L chain version "b" with Nhel and Sall. The plasmids thus generated were designated as hHvb3-hLvb/N5KG4P and hHvd3-hLvb/N5KG4P.

[0297] The plasmid hATR5Hvb/CVIDEC containing a H chain V region was digested with Nhel and Sall, and a cDNA fragment of the humanized H chain V region was recovered and introduced to hLvb1/N5KG4P (Sall/Nhel) and hLvb2/N5KG4P (Sall/Nhel) prepared by digesting plasmids chHv-hLvb1/N5KG4P and chHv-hLvb2/N5KG4P containing the cDNA sequence of humanized ATR-5 antibody L chain versions "b1" and "b2" with Nhel and Sall. The plasmids thus generated were designated as hHvb-hLvb1/N5KG4P and hHvb-hLvb2/N5KG4P.

[0298] The plasmid hATR5Hvi/CVIDEC containing a H chain V region was digested with Nhel and Sall, and a cDNA fragment of the humanized H chain V region was recovered and introduced to hLvb1/N5KG4P (Sall/Nhel) and hLvb2/N5KG4P (Sall/Nhel) prepared by digesting plasmids chHv-hLvb1/N5KG4P and chHv-hLvb2/N5KG4P containing the cDNA sequence of humanized ATR-5 antibody L chain versions "b1" and "b2" with Nhel and Sall. The plasmids thus generated were designated as hHvi-hLvb1/N5KG4P and hHvi-hLvb2/N5KG4P.

(4) Transfection into COS-7 cells

[0299] In order to evaluate the activity of binding to the antigen and neutralizing activity of humanized antibody, the above antibody was transiently expressed in COS-7 cells.

[0300] The constructed expression plasmid vector was transduced into COS-7 cells by electroporation using the Gene Pulser instrument (Bio Rad). Fifty μg or 20 μg of the plasmid was added to 0.78 ml of COS-7 cells suspended in PBS at a cell concentration of 1 \times 10⁷ cells/ml, which was subjected to pulses of 1,500 V and 25 μF capacity.

...

[0301] After 10 minutes of the recovery period at room temperature, the electroporated cells were suspended in a DMEM medium (GIBCO) containing 5% Ultra low IgG fetal bovine serum (GIBCO), and cultured using a 10 cm culture dish or 15 cm culture dish in a 5% CO₂ incubator. After culturing for 24 hours, the culture supernatant was aspirated off, and then a serum-free medium HBCHO (Irvine Scientific) was added. After further culturing for 72 hours or 96 hours, the culture supernatant was collected and centrifuged to remove cell debris.

(5) Purification of antibody

5

. 20

25

30

50

[0302] From the culture supernatant of the COS-7 cells, the antibody was purified using the AffiGel Protein A MAPSII kit (Bio Rad) or the rProtein A Sepharose Fast Flow (Pharmacia Biotech). Purification using the AffiGel Protein A MAPSII kit was carried out according to the instructions attached to the kit. Purification using the rProtein A Sepharose Fast Flow was carried out as follows:

[0303] One ml of rProtein A Sepharose Fast Flow was filled into a column and the column was equilibrated by 10 volumes of TBS. The culture supernatant of COS-7 cells was applied to the equilibrated column, which was then washed with 10 volumes of TBS. The adsorbed antibody fraction was eluted by 13.5 ml of 2.5 mM HCl (pH 3.0). The eluate was neutralized by adding 1.5 ml of 1 M Tris-HCl (pH 8.0).

[0304] By performing ultrafiltration two or three times for the purified antibody fraction using the Centriprep 30 or 100 (amicon), the solvent was replaced to TBS, and was finally concentrated to about 1.5 ml.

Reference Example 6. Antibody quantitation and activity evaluation

(1) Measurement of antibody concentration by ELISA

[0305] ELISA plates for measurement of antibody concentration were prepared as follows: Each well of a 96-well ELISA plate (Maxisorp, NUNC) was immobilized by 100 μl of goat anti-human IgGγ antibody (BIO SOURCE) prepared to a concentration of 1 μg/ml in the immobilization buffer (0.1 M NaHCO₃, 0.02% NaN₃, pH 9.6) (hereinafter referred to as CB). After blocking with 200 μl of the dilution buffer (50 mM Tris-HCl, 1 mM MgCl₂, 0.1 M NaCl, 0.05% Tween 20, 0.02% NaN₃, 1% bovine serum albumin (BSA), pH 8.1) (hereinafter referred to as DB), the culture supernatant of the COS-7 cells in which antibody was expressed or purified antibody were serially diluted with DB, and then added to each well.

[0306] After incubating at room temperature for 1 hour followed by washing with the Dulbecco PBS containing 0.05% Tween 20 (hereinafter referred to as RB), $100 \,\mu$ l of alkaline phosphatase-conjugated goat anti-human IgG γ antibody (Biosource) which was diluted 1000-fold with DB was added. After incubating at room temperature for 1 hour followed by washing with the RB, Sigma104 (p-nitrophenyl phosphate, SIGMA) dissolved in the substrate buffer (50 mM NaHCO $_3$, 10 mM MgCl $_2$, pH 9.8) to 1 mg/ml was added, and then the absorbance at 405/655 nm was measured using the Microplate Reader (Bio Rad). As the standard for the measurement of concentration, IgG4 κ (Binding Site) was used.

(2) Measurement of the activity of binding to the antigen

[0307] Cell ELISA plates for measurement of antigen binding were prepared as follows. Cells used were human bladder carcinoma cells J82 (ATCC HTB-1). To 60 wells of a 96-well cell culture plate, 1 × 10⁵ J82 cells were inoculated. This was cultured (RPMI1640 medium containing 10% fetal bovine serum (GIBCO)) for one day in a CO₂ incubator to allow the cells to be attached thereto. After discarding the culture liquid, each well was washed twice with 300 μl PBS. 100 μl of PBS containing 4% paraformaldehyde (hereinafter referred to as PFA/PBS) was added to each well, and placed on ice for 10 minutes to immobilize the cells.

[0308] PFA/PBS was discarded, and each well was washed twice with 300 μ l of PBS, and then blocked with 250 μ l of DB. The culture supernatant or purified antibody was serially diluted with DB, 100 μ l of which was added to each well. After incubating at room temperature for 2 hours followed by washing with RB, 100 μ l of alkaline phosphatase-conjugated goat anti-human IgG γ antibody (BioSource) diluted 1000-fold with DB was added. After incubating for 1 hour followed by washing with RB, the substrate solution was added, and then absorbance at 405/655 nm was measured using the Microplate Reader (Bio-Rad).

(3) Measurement of neutralizing activity

[0309] The neutralizing activity of mouse antibody, chimeric antibody, and humanized antibody was measured with the inhibiting activity against the Factor Xa-production activity by human placenta-derived thromboplastin, Thromborel S (Boehringer AG), as an index. Thus, 60 μl of the buffer (TBS containing 5 mM CaCl₂ and 0.1% BSA) was added to 10 μl of 1.25 mg/ml Thromborel S and 10 μl of appropriately diluted antibody, which was then incubated in a 96-well

plate at room temperature for 1 hour. Ten μ l each of 3.245 μ g/ml human Factor X (Celsus Laboratories) and 82.5 ng/ml human Factor VIIa (Enzyme Research) were added thereto, and then were incubated at room temperature for 1 hour. [0310] Ten μ l of 0.5 M EDTA was added to stop the reaction, to which 50 μ l of the chromogenic substrate solution was added and the absorbance at 405/655 nm was determined using the Microplate Reader (Bio Rad). After reacting at room temperature for 1 hour, the absorbance at 405/655 nm was determined again. The neutralizing activity may be determined by calculating the residual activity (%) from each change in absorbance with the hourly absorbance change at no antibody addition as a 100% activity.

[0311] The chromogenic substrate solution was prepared by dissolving the Testzyme chromogenic substrate S-2222 (Chromogenix) according to the attached instructions, diluting 2-fold with purified water and mixing with a polybrene solution (0.6 mg/ml hexadimethylene bromide, SIGMA) at 1:1.

(4) Evaluation of activity

5

10

15

20

35

40

50

55

(i) Combination of the humanized H chain version "a" and a chimeric L chain

[0312] An antibody (a-ch) which is the humanized H chain version "a" combined with a chimeric L chain was generated, and was tested for the binding activity to the antigen by the cell ELISA. The amount bound to the antigen was found to be decreased at the high concentration. The neutralizing activity against the antigen by FXa production-inhibition was weak as compared that of to the positive control chimeric antibody (ch-ch). Therefore, it was decided to perform the version-up of the humanized H chain by FR-shuffling. The chimeric antibody used herein was the one that was expressed in COS-7 cells, purified, and evaluated.

- (ii) Combination of the humanized L chain version "a" and a chimeric H chain
- 25 [0313] An antibody (ch-a) which is the humanized L chain version "a" combined with a chimeric H chain was generated, and was tested for the binding activity to the antigen by the cell ELISA. It was found to have the binding activity equal to or higher than that of the chimeric antibody. On the other hand, the neutralizing activity against the antigen was weak as compared to that of the positive control chimeric antibody. Therefore, it was decided to perform the version-up of the humanized L chain by FR-shuffling. The chimeric antibody used herein was the one that was expressed in COS-7 cells, purified, and evaluated.
 - (iii) Combination of the humanized H chain version "a" and the humanized L chain version "a"
 - [0314] An antibody (a-a) which is the humanized H chain version "a" combined with the humanized L chain version "a" was generated, and was tested for the binding activity to the antigen by the cell ELISA. The amount bound to the antigen was found to be decreased in the high concentration side. The neutralizing activity against the antigen by FXa production-inhibition was weak as compared to that of the positive control chimeric antibody. Therefore, it was decided to perform the version-up of the humanized H chain and L chain by FR-shuffling. The chimeric antibody used herein was the one that was expressed in COS-7 cells, purified, and evaluated.
 - (iv) Combination of the humanized H chain versions "b", "c", and "d", and a chimeric L chain
 - [0315] Antibodies ("b-ch", "c-ch", and "d-ch", respectively) which are the humanized H chain subjected to version-up by FR-shuffling combined with a chimeric L chain were generated, and were tested for the binding activity to the antigen by the cell ELISA. "d-ch" exhibited a binding activity equal to that of the chimeric antibody, and "b-ch" and "c-ch" exhibited a slightly lower binding activity. On the other hand, the neutralizing activity against the antigen as compared to the that of positive control chimeric antibody was almost equal in "b-ch", and slightly weak in "d-ch". In version "c-ch", it was significantly weaker than that of the chimeric antibody. Therefore, the humanized H chain versions "b" and "d" were considered the ones of the humanized H chain to exhibit a high activity.
 - (v) Combination of the humanized H chain version "b" and the humanized L chain version "a"
 - [0316] An antibody (b-a) which is the humanized H chain version "b" subjected to version-up by FR-shuffling combined with the humanized L chain version "a" was generated, and was tested for the binding activity to the antigen by the cell ELISA. The amount bound to the antigen was found to be decreased at the high concentration. On the other hand, the neutralizing activity against the antigen was significantly weak as compared to that of the positive control chimeric antibody. Therefore, "b-a" and "a-a" were the ones that exhibit a high activity. The chimeric antibody used herein was the one that was expressed in COS-7 cells, purified, and evaluated.

(vi) Combination of the humanized L chain versions "b" and "c", and a chimeric H chain

10

25

30

35

45

50

55

[0317] Antibodies ("ch-b" and "ch-c", respectively) which are the humanized L chain versions "b" and "c" combined with a chimeric H chain were generated, and both of them were found to have the binding activity to the antigen and the neutralizing activity against the antigen equal to the chimeric antibody. Therefore, versions "b" and "c" were chosen as a candidate for a humanized antibody L chain. Mouse antibody-derived version "b" which is one amino acid fewer in the amino acid residue number is considered to be superior to version "c" in terms of antigenicity. The chimeric antibody used herein was the one that was expressed in CHO cells DG44, purified, and evaluated. In the evaluation hereinafter the antibody was used as the positive control.

(vii) Combination of the humanized H chain version "b" and the humanized L chain versions "b" and "c"

[0318] Antibodies ("b-b" and "b-c", respectively) which are the humanized H chain version "b" combined with the humanized L chain versions "b" and "c" were generated, and tested for the binding activity to the antigen and the neutralizing activity against the antigen. Both of them had a slightly lower activity than that of the chimeric antibody in both the binding activity and the neutralizing activity.

総計、金の町町

(viii) Combination of the humanized H chain versions "b" and "d", and the humanized L chain version "b"

[0319] Antibodies ("b-b" and "d-b", respectively) which are the humanized H chain subjected to version-up by FR-shuffling combined with the humanized L chain version "b" were generated, and were tested for the binding activity to the antigen by the cell ELISA. "d-b" exhibited a binding activity equal to that of the chimeric antibody, and "b-b" exhibited a slightly lower binding activity at the high concentration. On the other hand, the neutralizing activity against the antigen as compared to that of the positive control chimeric antibody was slightly low in "b-b", and significantly weak in "d-b". Therefore, it was shown that "b-b" is a high neutralizing activity version, whereas "d-b" is a high binding activity version.

(ix) Combination of the humanized H chain version "e", and a chimeric L chain and the humanized L chain version "b"

[0320] Antibodies ("e-ch" and "e-b", respectively) which are the humanized L chain version "e" combined with a chimeric L chain and the humanized version "b" were generated. "e-ch" exhibited a binding activity to the antigen equal to that of the chimeric antibody, but in "e-b" the amount of antibody expressed was very little and most of the binding activity was lost. The neutralizing activity against the antigen of "e-ch" was significantly low as compared to that of the chimeric antibody. Therefore, it was concluded that the H chain version "e" combined with L chain version "b" did not work well.

(x) Combination of the humanized H chain versions "f", "g", and "h", and the humanized L chain version "b"

[0321] Antibodies ("f-b", "g-b", and "h-b", respectively) which are the humanized H chain versions "f", "g", and "h" combined with the humanized L chain version "b" were generated. In "f-b" and "h-b" antibody, the amount of antibody expressed was very little. For versions "f" and "h", antibodies combined with the chimeric L chain were generated, but were not expressed. "g-b" reached saturation at a low concentration, and exhibited a binding activity weaker than that of the chimeric antibody. The neutralizing activity against the antigen of "g-b" was significantly weak as compared to that of the chimeric antibody.

(xi) Combination of the humanized H chain versions "b1" and "d1", and the humanized L chain version "b"

[0322] Antibodies ("b1-b" and "d1-b", respectively) which are the humanized H chain versions "b1" and "d1" combined with the humanized L chain version "b" were generated. Almost no antibody was expressed in any of them. For these, antibodies combined with a chimeric L chain were generated, but were not expressed.

(xii) Combination of the humanized H chain versions "b3" and "d3", and the humanized L chain version "b"

[0323] Antibodies ("b3-b" and "d3-b", respectively) which are the humanized H chain versions "b3" and "d3" combined with the humanized L chain version "b" were generated. The binding activity to the antigen of "d3-b" was slightly lower than that of the chimeric antibody, and that of "b3-b" was much lower. The neutralizing activity against the antigen of "b3-b" was higher than that of "b-b", but was lower than that of the chimeric antibody, and "d3-b" and "b-b" remained equal in activity.

(xiii) Combination of the humanized H chain versions "i" and "j", and a chimeric L chain and the humanized L chain version "b"

[0324] Antibodies ("i-ch" and "j-ch", respectively) which are the humanized H chain versions "i" and "j" combined with a chimeric L chain, and antibodies ("i-b" and "j-b", respectively) combined with the humanized L chain version "b" were generated, and were tested for the binding activity to the antigen and the neutralizing activity against the antigen. The binding activity of any of the antibodies was almost equal to that of the chimeric antibody. "i-ch" exhibited the neutralizing activity higher than that of the chimeric antibody, and "j-ch" was significantly lower than that of the chimeric antibody. "i-b" exhibited the neutralizing activity equal to that of the chimeric antibody, and "j-b" exhibited a significantly weaker neutralizing activity than that of that of the chimeric antibody.

25.75

(xiv) The humanized L chain versions "b1" and "b2"

5

10

15

20

35

50

[0325] When antibodies ("ch-b1" and "ch-b2", respectively) which are the humanized L chain versions "b1" and "b2" combined with a chimeric H chain were generated, both of them exhibited the binding activity to the antigen equal to that of the chimeric antibody. For the neutralizing activity against the antigen, "ch-b1" exhibited the binding activity equal to that of the chimeric antibody, while "ch-b2" exhibited an activity slightly higher than that of the chimeric antibody at the high concentration. Versions "b1" and "b2" can be candidates of a humanized antibody L chain, but "b2" is superior in that it has a stronger activity.

(xv) Combination of the humanized H chain version "b" and the humanized L chain version "b2"

[0326] An antibody ("b-b2") which is the humanized H chain version "b" combined with the humanized L chain version "b2" was generated, and was tested for the binding activity to the antigen and the neutralizing activity against the antigen. The binding activity was slightly lower than that of the chimeric antibody. The neutralizing activity, though slightly higher than that of "b-b", was lower than that of "i-b".

(xvi) Combination of the humanized H chain version "i" and, the humanized L chain version "b1" or "b2"

[0327] Antibodies ("i-b1" and "i-b2", respectively) which are the humanized H chain version "i" combined with the humanized L chain version "b1" or "b2" were generated, and were tested for the binding activity to the antigen and the neutralizing activity against the antigen. The binding activity of "i-b2" was almost equal to that of the chimeric antibody, and that of "i-b1" was slightly lower than that of chimeric antibody. The neutralizing activity of "i-b1" and "i-b2" was higher than that of the chimeric antibody and "i-b", which was in a decreasing order of "i-b2" > "i-b1".

Reference Example 7. Preparation of CHO cell-producing humanized antibody and the evaluation of its activity

(1) Establishment of a cell line that stably produces CHO

[0328] In order to establish cell lines that stably produce a humanized antibody (b-b, i-b, and i-b2), an antibody expression gene vector was introduced into CHO cells (DG44) acclaimed to a serum-free medium.

[0329] Plasmid DNA, hHvb-hLvb/N5KG4P, hHvi-hLvb/N5KG4P, and hHvi-hLvb2/N5KG4P were digested with the restriction enzyme Sspl (Takara Shuzo) and linearized, which was extracted with phenol and chloroform, and purified by ethanol precipitation. The linearized expression gene vector was introduced into the DG44 cells using the electroporation instrument (Gene Pulser; Bio Rad). The DG44 cells were suspended in PBS at a cell concentration of 1 \times 10⁷ cells/ml, and to about 0.8 ml of this suspension 10 or 50 μ g of the DNA was added, which was subjected to pulses of 1,500 V and 25 μ F capacity.

[0330] After 10 minutes of the recovery period at room temperature, the treated cells were suspended in a CHO-S-SFMII medium (GIBCO) containing hypoxanthine/thymidine (GIBCO) (hereinafter referred to as HT), which was inoculated on two 96-well plates (Falcon) at 100 μ I/well, and cultured in a CO₂ incubator. Eight to nine hours after the start of culturing, 100 μ I/well of the CHO-S-SFMII medium containing HT and 1 mg/mI GENETICIN (GIBCO) was added to change to 500 μ g/mI of the GENETICIN selection medium, and the cells into which the antibody gene had been introduced were selected. The medium was changed with a fresh one once every 3-4 days with 1/2 the volume. At a time point about 2 weeks after changing to the selection medium, an aliquot of the culture supernatant was recovered from the well in which a favorable cell growth was observed 4-5 days later. The concentration of antibody expressed in the culture supernatant was measured by the ELISA described above for measuring antibody concentration, and cells having a high production yield of antibody were selected.

7. 7.

(2) Large scale purification of humanized antibody

5

10

15

20

30

35

40

50

55

[0331] After the DG44 cell lines selected as above that produce the humanized antibody ("b-b", "i-b", and "i -b2") were cultured for a few days in a 500 ml/bottle of the CHO-S-SFMII medium using a 2 L roller bottle (CORNING), the culture medium was harvested and a fresh CHO-S-SFMII medium was added and cultured again. The culture medium was centrifuged to remove the cell debris, and filtered with a 0.22 μ m or 0.45 μ m filter. By repeating this, a total of about 2 L each of the culture supernatant was obtained. From the culture supernatant obtained, antibody was purified by the ConSep LC100 system (Millipore) connected to the Protein A affinity column (Poros).

(3) Measurement of antibody concentration by ELISA

[0332] ELISA plates for measurement of antibody concentration were prepared as follows: Each well of a 96-well ELISA plate (Maxisorp, NUNC) was immobilized with 100 μ I of goat anti-human IgG γ antibody (BioSource) prepared to a concentration of 1 μ g/ml with CB. After blocking with 200 μ I of DB, the culture supernatant of the CHO cells in which antibody had been expressed or the purified antibody was serially diluted with DB, and added to each well. [0333] After incubating at room temperature for 1 hour and washing with RB, 100 μ I of alkaline phosphatase-conjugated goat anti-human IgG γ antibody (BioSource) diluted 1000-fold with DB was added. After incubating at room temperature for 1 hour and washing with RB, 100 μ I of the substrate solution was added, and then the absorbance at 405/655 nm was measured using the Microplate Reader (Bio Rad). As the standard for the measurement of concentration, human IgG4 κ (The Binding Site) was used.

(4) Measurement of activity of binding to the antigen

[0334] Cell ELISA plates for measurement of antigen binding were prepared as follows. Cells used were human bladder carcinoma cells J82 (ATCC HTB-1), which were inoculated onto a 96-well cell culture plate at a cell count of 1 × 10⁵ cells. This was cultured (RPMI1640 medium containing 10% fetal bovine serum (GIBCO)) for one day in a CO₂ incubator to allow the cells to be attached thereto. After discarding the culture liquid, each well was washed twice with PBS. 100 µl of PFA/PBS was added to each well, and placed on ice for 10 minutes to immobilize the cells. [0335] PFA/PBS was discarded, and each well was washed twice with 300 µl of PBS and then blocked with 250 µl of DB. Based on the above result of measurement, the purified antibody was serially diluted with DB starting at 10 µg/ml by a factor of 2, 100 µl of which was added to each well. After incubating at room temperature for 2 hours and washing with RB, 100 µl of alkaline phosphatase-conjugated goat anti-human IgGγ antibody (BioSource) diluted 1000-fold with DB was added. After incubating at room temperature for 1 hour and washing with RB, 100 µl of the substrate solution was added, and then absorbance at 405/655 nm was measured using the Microplate Reader (Bio-Rad).

(5) Measurement of neutralizing activity against TF (Factor inhibiting activity against the FXa production)

[0336] The Factor Xa production-inhibiting activity of humanized antibody was measured with the inhibiting activity against the Factor Xa production activity by the human placenta-derived thromboplastin, Thromborel S (Boehringer AG), as an index. Thus, $60~\mu$ I of the buffer (TBS containing 5 mM CaCl₂ and 0.1% BSA) was added to 10 μ I of 5 mg/ml Thromborel S and 10 μ I of the antibody, which was then incubated in a 96-well plate at room temperature for 1 hour. The antibody was serially diluted with the buffer starting at 200 μ g/ml by a factor of 5.

[0337] Ten µl each of 3.245 µg/ml human Factor X (Celsus Laboratories) and 82.5 ng/ml human Factor VIIa (Enzyme Research) were added thereto, and were further incubated at room temperature for 45 minutes. Ten µl of 0.5 M EDTA was added to stop the reaction. Fifty µl of the chromogenic substrate solution was added thereto and the absorbance at 405/655 nm was determined by the Microplate Reader (Bio Rad). After reacting at room temperature for 30 minutes, the absorbance at 405/655 nm was measured again. The residual activity (%) was determined from each change in absorbance with the absorbance change for 30 minutes at no antibody addition as a 100% activity.

[0338] The chromogenic substrate solution was prepared by dissolving the Testzyme chromogenic substrate S-2222 (Chromogenix) according to the attached instructions, and mixing with a polybrene solution (0.6 mg/ml hexadimethylene bromide, SIGMA) at 1:1.

(6) Measurement of neutralizing activity against TF (inhibiting activity against the FX-binding)

[0339] The inhibiting activity against the FX-binding of humanized antibody was measured using the human placentaderived thromboplastin, Thromborel S (Boehringer AG), in which a complex of TF and Factor VIIa had previously been formed and the inhibiting activity against the FX-binding was measured with the Factor Xa production activity of the

TF-FVIIa complex as an index. Thus, $60~\mu$ I of the buffer (TBS containing 5 mM CaCl₂ and 0.1% BSA) was added to $10~\mu$ I of 5 mg/ml Thromborel S and $10~\mu$ I of 82.5 ng/ml human Factor VIIa (Enzyme Research), which was preincubated in a 96-well plate at room temperature for 1 hour.

[0340] Ten μ l of the antibody solution was added thereto, incubated at room temperature for 5 minutes, and 10 μ l of 3.245 μ g/ml human Factor X (Celsus Laboratories) was added and was further incubated at room temperature for 45 minutes. The antibody was serially diluted with the buffer starting at 200 μ g/ml by a factor of 2. Ten μ l of 0.5 M EDTA was added to stop the reaction. Fifty μ l of the chromogenic substrate solution was added thereto and the absorbance at 405/655 nm was determined by the Microplate Reader (Bio Rad). After reacting at room temperature for 30 minutes, the absorbance at 405/655 nm was measured again. The residual activity (%) was determined from each change in absorbance with the absorbance change for 30 minutes at no antibody addition as a 100% activity.

[0341] The chromogenic substrate solution was prepared by dissolving the Testzyme chromogenic substrate S-2222 (Chromogenix) according to the attached instructions, and mixing with a polybrene solution (0.6 mg/ml hexadimethylene bromide, SIGMA) at 1:1.

(7) Measurement of neutralizing activity against the inhibiting activity against the (plasma coagulation)

[0342] The neutralizing activity against TF (inhibiting activity against the plasma coagulation) of humanized antibody was measured using, as an index, prothrombin time determined using the human placenta-derived thromboplastin, Thromborel S (Boehringer AG). Thus, 100 μl of human plasma (Cosmo Bio) was placed into a sample cup, to which 50 μl of antibody diluted at various concentrations was added, and heated at 37°C for 3 minutes. Fifty μl of 1.25 mg/ml Thromborel S that had previously been preheated at 37°C was added to start plasma coagulation. The coagulation time was measured using the Amelung KC-10A connected to the Amelung CR-A (both from M. C. Medical).

19,74,125

[0343] The antibody was serially diluted with TBS containing 0.1% BSA (hereinafter referred to as BSA-TBS) starting at 80 μ g/ml by a factor of 2. With the coagulation time of no antibody addition as 100% TF plasma coagulation activity, the residual TF activity was calculated from each coagulation time at antibody addition based on a standard curve obtained by plotting the concentration of Thromborel S and the coagulation time.

[0344] The standard curve was created from the various concentration of Thromborel S and the coagulation time was measured. Fifty µl of BSA-TBS was added to 50 µl of appropriately diluted Thromborel S, which was heated at 37°C for 3 minutes, 100 µl of human plasma preheated at 37°C was added to start coagulation, and the coagulation time was determined. Thromborel S was serially diluted with the Hank's buffer (GIBCO) containing 25 mM CaCl₂ starting at 6.25 mg/ml by a factor of 2. The Thromborel S concentration was plotted on the abscissa, and the coagulation time on the ordinate on a log-log paper, which was rendered a standard curve.

(8) Activity evaluation

5

10

15

20

25

30

35

40

45

50

55

[0345] All humanized antibodies, "b-b", "i-b", and "i-b2" had an activity equal to or greater than that of the chimeric antibody (Figure 1). For inhibiting activity against FXa production, inhibiting activity FX-binding, and inhibiting activity against plasma coagulation as well, the humanized antibodies, "b-b", "i-b", and "i-b2" had an activity equal to or greater than that of the chimeric antibody, and the activity was of a decreasing order "i-b2" > "i-b" > "b-b" (Figures 2, 3, and 4).

SEQUENCE LISTING

5	CIIO CHUGAI SEIIAKU KABUSHIKI KAISHA	
Ū	<120> Prophylactic or therapentic agent for blood	
	coagulation-related diseases	
	<130> H795-PCT	
10	<160> 104	
	<210> 1	
	<211> 28	
15	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	<220>	
20	<223> Primer MHC-G1	
	<400> 1	
	ggatcccggg ccagtggata gacagatg	28
05	<210> 2	
25	<211> 27	
	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
30	<220>	
	<223> Primer MKC	
	<400> 2	
35	ggatcccggg tggatggtgg gaagatg	27
	<210> 3	
	<211> 17	
40	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	<220>	
45	<223> M13 Primer M4	
45	<400> 3	
	gttttcccag tcacgac	17
	<210> 4	
50	<211> 17	
	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	<220>	

· Seller

	<27	23>	M13	Pri	imer	RV											
	<4(<00	4														
5	cag	gaaa	cag	ctat	gac												17
	<2	10>	5														
	<2:	11>	408														
10	<2:	12>	DNA														
	<23	13>	Mou	se													
	<22	20>															
15	<22	21>	sig	-per	otid	e											
	<22	22>	(1)	(57)												
	<22	20>															
	<22	21>	mat-	-per	otid	е											
20	<22	22>	(58)	(40	8)						•					
	<22	23>	Nuc:	leot	ide	sec	quen	ce	codi	ing	for	н	chai	n v	re	gion	of
	ant	i-T	F me	ouse	e mo	noc]	lona	ıl a	ntil	oody	AT	R-5					
25	<40	0>	5														
	atg	aaa	tgc	agc	tgg	gtc	atc	ttc	ttc	ctg	atg	gca	gtg	gtt	aca	ggg	48
	Met	Lys	Сұз	Ser	Trp	Val	Ile	Phe	Phe	Leu	Met	Ala	Val	Val	Thr	Gly	
30					-15					-10					-5		
	gtc	aat	tca	gag	gtt	cag	ctg	cag	cag	tct	ggg	act	aac	ctt	gtg	agg	96
	Val	Asn	Ser		Val	Gln	Leu	Gln	Gln	Ser	Gly	Thr		Leu	Val	Arg	
				1				. 5					10				
35								tcc									144
	Pro	15	Ala	ren	vai	туѕ	20	Ser	сув	тÀв	GTĀ	Ser 25	GIĀ	Pne	Asn	TTG	
	222		tac	tat	ato	cac	_	gtg	aaa	car	aaa		gaa	cad	aac	cta	192
40		_						Val	_	_			_	_			172
	30		-1-	-1-		35			-4-		40			02	0-1	45	
		tgg	att	gga	ggg		gat	cct	geg	aat		cat	agt	atg	tat		240
45							_	Pro	_				_	_		-	
					50					55					60	_	•
	ccg	aaa	ttc	cag	ggc	aag	gec	agt	ata	aca	gca	gac	aca	tcc	tec	aac	288
	Pro	Lys	Phe	Gln	Gly	Lys	Ala	Ser	Ile	Thr	Ala	Asp	Thr	Ser	Ser	Asn	
50				65					70					75			

```
aca gee tae etg cag etc age etg aca tet gag gae act gee gte
                                                                         336
       Thr Ala Tyr Leu Gln Leu Ser Ser Leu Thr Ser Glu Asp Thr Ala Val
5
                80
                                                        90
       tat ttc tgt gct aga gac tcg ggc tat gct atg gac tac tgg ggt caa
                                                                         384
       Tyr Phe Cys Ala Arg Asp Ser Gly Tyr Ala Met Asp Tyr Trp Gly Gln
10
            95
                               100
                                                   105
       gga acc tca gtc acc gtc tcc tca
                                                                         408
       Gly Thr Ser Val Thr Val Ser Ser
15
       110
                           115
       <210> 6
       <211> 381
       <212> DNA
20
       <213> Mouse
       <220>
       <221> sig-peptide
25
       <222> (1)...(60)
       <220>
       <221> mat-peptide
30
       <222> (61)...(381)
       <223> Nucleotide sequence coding for L chain V region of
       anti-TF mouse monoclonal antibody ATR-5
       <400> 6
35
       atg agg god oot got dag tit tit ggg atd tig tig otd tgg tit coa
                                                                         48
       Met Arg Ala Pro Ala Gln Phe Phe Gly Ile Leu Leu Trp Phe Pro
       -20
                          -15
                                              -10
                                                                   -5
40
       ggt atc aga tgt gac atc aag atg acc cag tct cca tcc tct atg tat
                                                                         96
       Gly Ile Arg Cys Asp Ile Lys Met Thr Gln Ser Pro Ser Ser Met Tyr
                        1
                                        5
       gea tog etg gga gag aga gto act atc act tqc aaq qcq aqt caq qac
                                                                        144
45
       Ala Ser Leu Gly Glu Arg Val Thr Ile Thr Cys Lys Ala Ser Gln Asp
                                   20
       att aaa age ttt tta agt tgg tac cag caa aaa cca tgg aaa tet cet
                                                                        192
50
       Ile Lys Ser Phe Leu Ser Trp Tyr Gln Gln Lys Pro Trp Lys Ser Pro
           30
                               35
                                                   40
```

29/2009 - 1980/2012

The second of th

Tables .

	aag acc ctg atc tat tat gca aca agc ttg gca gat ggg gtc cca tca	240													
_	Lys Thr Leu Ile Tyr Tyr Ala Thr Ser Leu Ala Asp Gly Val Pro Ser														
5	45 50 55 60														
	aga tte agt gge agt gga tet ggg caa gat tat tet eta ace ate aac	288													
	Arg Phe Ser Gly Ser Gly Ser Gly Gln Asp Tyr Ser Leu Thr Ile Asn														
10	65 70 75														
	aac etg gag tet gac gat aca gea act tat tat tgt eta eag cat ggt	336													
	Asn Leu Glu Ser Asp Asp Thr Ala Thr Tyr Tyr Cys Leu Gln His Gly														
15	80 85 90														
	gag age eeg tae aeg tte gga ggg ggg ace aag etg gaa ata aaa	381													
	Glu Ser Pro Tyr Thr Phe Gly Gly Gly Thr Lys Leu Glu Ile Lys														
20	95 100 105 <210> 7														
20	<211> 35														
	<212> DNA														
	<213> Artificial Sequence														
25	<220>														
	<223> Primer ch5HS														
	<400> 7														
30	gtctgtcgac ccaccatgaa atgcagetgg gtcat	35													
	<210> 8														
	<211> 28														
35	<212> DNA														
•	<213> Artificial Sequence														
	<220>														
40	<223> Primer ch5HA														
70	<400> 8														
	tgttgctagc tgaggagacg gtgactga	28													
	<210> 9														
45	<211> 35														
	<212> DNA														
	<213> Artificial Sequence														
50	<220>														
	<223> Primer ch5LS														
	<400> 9														
55	gtetagatet ceaccatgag ggeecetget cagtt	35													

	10	
5	<211> 28	
	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
10	<220>	
	<223> Primer ch5LA	
	<400> 10	
	tgttcgtacg ttttatttcc agettggt	28
15	<210> 11	
	<211> 104	
	<212> DNA	
20	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	<220>	
	<223> CDR grafting primer hR5Hv1S	
25	<400> 11	
	ttetgtegae ecaccatgaa atgeagetgg gteatettet teetgatgge agtggttaca	60
	ggggttaact cacaggtgca gctgttggag tctggagctg tgct	104
20	<210> 12	
30	<211> 108	
	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
35		
	<223> CDR grafting primer hR5Hv28	
	<400> 12	
40	acaggtgcag ctgttggagt ctggagctgt gctggcaagg cctgggactt ccgtgaagat	60
		108
20	7.73	
45		
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
υ	<223> CDR grafting primer hR5Hv4S	
	gaatggecat agtatgtatg accegaaatt ccagggeagg gecaaactga ctgeagceac	60
55	atccgccagt attgcctact tggagttctc gagcctgaca aatgagga	108

外接中 医外线线

	<210> 14	
	<211> 110	
5	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	<220>	
10	<223> CDR grafting primer hR5Hv3A	
	<400> 14	
•	teatacatae tatggecatt egeaggatea tteecaceaa tecattetag accetgteca	60
15	ggcetetgtt ttacccaatg catatagtag tetttaatgt tgaateegga	110
,,,	<210> 15	
	<211> 110	
	<212> DNA	
20	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	<220>	
	<223> CDR grafting primer hR5Hv5A	
25	<400> 15	
	agaagetage tgaggagacg gtgaccaggg tgccttggcc ccagtagtcc atggcatage	60
	ccgagtetet tgcacagtaa tagaccgcag aatcctcatt tgtcaggete	110
30	<210> 16	
	<211> 19	
	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
35	<220>	
	<223> Primer hR5HvPrS	
	<400> 16	
40	ttetgtegac ccaccatga	19
	<210> 17	
	<211> 19	
45	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	<220>	
	<223> Primer hR5HvPrA	
50	<400> 17	
	agaagctagc tgaggagac	19
	<210> 18	

44

Trigg states

	<21	1.1>	415														
5	<2]	2>	DNA														
	<21	3>	Art	ifi	cial	Sec	quen	ce									
	<22	20>															
10	<22	21>	sig	-pe	otid	е											
	<22	2>	(1)		(57)												
	<22	20>									*						
15	<22	?1>	mat	-pep	otid	е											
15	<22	2>	(58)	. (41	5)											
	<22	3>	Nuc	leot	ide	sec	quen	ce	cod:	ing	for	ve	rsic	n "	a" (of	
								ion		_							
20	<40	0>	18														
	atg	aaa	tgc	agc	tgg	gtc	atc	ttc	ttc	ctg	atg	gca	gtg	gtt	aca	ggg	48
	Met	Lys	Cys	Ser	Trp	Val	Ile	Phe	Phe	Leu	Met	Ala	Val	Val	Thr	Gly	
25					-15					-10					-5		
	gtt	aac	tca	cag	gtg	cag	ctg	ttg	gag	tct	gga	gct	gtg	ctg	gca	agg	96
	Val	Asn	Ser	Gln	Val	Gln	Leu	Leu	Glu	Ser	Gly	Ala	Val	Leu	Ala	Arg	
30				1				5					10				
								tcc									144
	Pro		Thr	Ser	Val	Lys		Ser	Cys	Lys	Ala		Gly	Phe	Asn	lle	
	222	15	*20	+-+	ata	~ >+	20	gta				25					100
35								Val							_		192
	30		-,-	-,-		35		,	2,5	01.1	40	110	GLY	GIII	GLY	45	
	gaa	tgg	att	ggt	ggg	aat	gat	cct	geg	aat		cat	agt	atg	tat		240
40																Asp	
					50					55					60		
	ccg	aaa	ttc	cag	ggc	agg	gcc	aaa	ctg	act	gca	gcc	aca	tcc	gcc	agt	288
15	Pro	Lys	Phe	Gln	Gly	Arg	Ala	Lys	Leu	Thr	Ala	Ala	Thr	Ser	Ala	Ser	
				65					70		,			75			
								agc							_	_	336
50	Ile	Ala		Leu	Glu	Phe	Ser	Ser	Leu	Thr	Asn	Glu		Ser	Ala	Val	
			80					85					90				
								ggc				_					384
	Tyr		Cys	Ala	Arg	Asp		Gly	Tyr	Ala			Tyr	Trp	Gly	Gln	
5		95					100					105					

1962 C. 6.18, N.

Editor:

	ggc acc ctg gtc acc gtc tcc tca gct agc	415											
	Gly Thr Leu Val Thr Val Ser Ser Ala Ser												
5	110 115												
	<210> 19												
	<211> 119												
10	<212> PRT												
	<213> Artificial Sequence												
	<220>												
15	<223> Amino acid sequence of version "a" of humanized	H											
	chain V region												
	<400> 19												
	Gln Val Gln Leu Leu Glu Ser Gly Ala Val Leu Ala Arg Pro Gly Thr												
·20	1 5 10 15												
	Ser Val Lys Ile Ser Cys Lys Ala Ser Gly Phe Asn Ile Lys Asp Tyr												
	20 25 30												
25	Tyr Met His Trp Val Lys Gln Arg Pro Gly Gln Gly Leu Glu Trp Ile												
	35 40 45												
	Gly Gly Asn Asp Pro Ala Asn Gly His Ser Met Tyr Asp Pro Lys Phe 50 55 60												
30	50 55 60 Gln Gly Arg Ala Lys Leu Thr Ala Ala Thr Ser Ala Ser Ile Ala Tyr												
	65 70 75 80												
	Leu Glu Phe Ser Ser Leu Thr Asn Glu Asp Ser Ala Val Tyr Tyr Cys												
35	85 90 95												
0 5	Ala Arg Asp Ser Gly Tyr Ala Met Asp Tyr Trp Gly Gln Gly Thr Leu												
	100 105 110												
	Val Thr Val Ser Ser Ala Ser												
40	115												
	<210> 20												
	<211> 100												
45	<212> DNA												
•	<213> Artificial Sequence												
	<220>												
50	<223> FR Shuffling primer F3RFFS												
	<400> 20												
	ttcttggcca tagtatgtat gacccgaaat tccagggccg agtcacaatc actgcagaca	60											
E E	catccacgaa cacagcctac atggagctct cgagtctgag	100											

4.8

	<210> 21	
5	<211> 75	
	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
10	<220>	
	<223> FR Shuffling primer F3RFBS	
	<400> 21	
15	ggageteteg agtetgagat etgaggacae agceatttat taetgtgeaa gagaeteggg	60
15	ctatgccatg gttct	75
	<210> 22	
	<211> 100	
20	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	<220>	
25	<223> FR Shuffling primer F3RFFA	
	<400> 22	
	ctcagactcg agagetecat gtaggetgtg ttcgtggatg tgtctgcagt gattgtgact	60
	eggeeetgga atttegggte atacatacta tggeeaagaa	100
30	<210> 23	
	<211> 75	
	<212> DNA	
35	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	<220>	
	<223> FR Shuffling primer F3RFBA	
40	<400> 23	
	agaaccatgg catagecega gtetettgea cagtaataaa tggetgtgte etcagatete	60
	agactcgaga gctcc	75
45	<210> 24	
43	<211> 100	
	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
50	<220>	
	<223> FR Shuffling primer F3NMFS	
	<400> 24	
55	ttettggeca tagtatgtat gacccgaaat teeagggeeg agtcacaatg etggtagaca	60

::

ALL CLOSE

	catecaagaa ccagtecece cigaggetet egagtgtgae	100
	<210> 25	
5	<211> 75	
	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
10	<220>	
	<223> FR Shuffling primer F3NMBS	
	<400> 25	
	gaggeteteg agtgtgaeag eegeggaeae ageegtatat taetgtgeaa gagaeteggg	60
15	ctatgccatg gttct	75
	<210> 26	
	<211> 100	
20	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	<220>	
25	<223> FR Shuffling primer F3NMFA	
	<400> 26	
	gtcacactcg agagcctcag ggagaactgg ttcttggatg tgtctaccag cattgtgact	60
30	cggccctgga atttcgggtc atacatacta tggccaagaa	100
	<210> 27	
	<211> 75	
	<212> DNA	
35	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	<220>	
	<223> FR Shuffling primer F3NMBA	
40	<400> 27	
	agaaccatgg catageeega gtetettgea cagtaatata eggetgtgte egeggetgte	
	acactogaga gooto	75
45	<210> 28	
	<211> 414 <212> DNA	
	\cdot	
50	<213> Artificial Sequence <220>	
	<221> sig-peptide	
55	<222> (1)(57)	
~		

20 m

25,555

The state of the s

NAME:

	<22	20>															
	<22	21>	mat	-per	otid	е											
5	<22	22>	(58)	(41	4)											
	<22	23>	Nuc.	leot	ide	sec	quen	ce	cod:	ina	for	vei	csic	n "	b" (of	
			zed				_			-							
10		00>						,									
			tge	300	taa	ato	ato	++0	++0	ata	240	~~~	ata	a++	202	~~~	40
	_		Суз	_		-				_	_	-		-			48
		ມູນ	0,0	J C2	-15	742		****	2116	-10	110 €	nia	V CL.	V 4.1	-5	GLY	
15	att	aac	tca	cag		саσ	cta	tta	gag		сса	act	ata	cta	-	200	96
			Ser												_		30
				1		U		5					10			<i>,</i> 9	
20	cct	ggg	act	tee	gtg	aag	atc	_	tac	aaq	act	tec		tte	aac	att	144
			Thr														
		15				-	20		_	-		25	-				
	aaa	gac	tac	tat	atg	cat	tgg	gta	aaa	cag	agg	cct	gga	cag	ggt	cta	192
25	Lys	Asp	Tyr	Tyr	Met	His	Trp	Val	Lys	Gln	Arg	Pro	Gly	Gln	Gly	Leu	
	30					35					40					45	
	gaa	tgg	att	ggt	ggg	aat	gat	cct	gcg	aat	ggc	cat	agt	atg	tat	gac	240
30	Glu	Trp	Ile	Gly	Gly	Asn	Asp	Pro	Ala	Asn	Gly	His	Ser	Met	Tyr	Asp	
					50					55					60		
	ccg	aaa	ttc	cag	ggc	cga	gtc	aca	atc	act	gca	gac	aca	tcc	acg	aac	288
35	Pro	Lys	Phe	Gln	Gly	Arg	Val	Thr	Ile	Thr	Ala	Asp	Thr	Ser	Thr	Asn	
				65					70					75			
			tac														336
	Thr	Ala	Tyr	Met	Glu	Leu	Ser		Leu	Arg	Ser	Glu	-	Thr	Ala	Ile	
40			80					85					90				
			tgt	_		_				-	_	-					384
	TÄE		Cys	AIa	Arg	Asp	100	GTĀ	ıyr	Ата	met		TYT	Trp	GTÅ	Gin	
45		95	_4_									105					
			ctg														414
	110	The	Leu	var	Thr	115	2 6 I	per	ATS	ser							
		0> :	20			113											
50																	
		1> 1							•								
		2> 1		٠ و ۾													
55	<21	3> 1	Arti	IIC:	ıaı	seq	uen	ce									

```
<220>
        <223> Amino acid sequence of version "b" of humanized H
       chain V region
       <400> 29
       Gln Val Gln Leu Leu Glu Ser Gly Ala Val Leu Ala Arg Pro Gly Thr
                         5
                                           10
       Ser Val Lys Ile Ser Cys Lys Ala Ser Gly Phe Asn Ile Lys Asp Tyr
                                       25
       Tyr Met His Trp Val Lys Gln Arg Pro Gly Gln Cly Leu Glu Trp Ile
15
                                   40
                                                       45
       Gly Gly Asn Asp Pro Ala Asn Gly His Ser Met Tyr Asp Pro Lys Phe
                                55
       Gln Gly Arg Val Thr Ile Thr Ala Asp Thr Ser Thr Asn Thr Ala Tyr
20
        65
                            70
                                               75
       Met Glu Leu Ser Ser Leu Arg Ser Glu Asp Thr Ala Ile Tyr Tyr Cys
                                           90
25
       Ala Arg Asp Ser Gly Tyr Ala Met Asp Tyr Trp Gly Gln Gly Thr Leu
                   100
                                      105
                                                          110
       Val Thr Val Ser Ser Ala Ser
               115
30
       <210> 30
       <211> 414
       <212> DNA
35
       <213> Artificial Sequence
       <220>
       <221> sig-peptide
40
       <222> (1)...(57)
       <220>
       <221> mat-peptide
       <222> (58)...(414)
45
       <223> Nucleotide sequence coding for version "c" of
       humanized H chain V region
       <400> 30
       atg aaa tgc agc tgg gtc atc ttc ttc ctg atg gca gtg gtt aca ggg
                                                                        48
       Met Lys Cys Ser Trp Val Ile Phe Phe Leu Met Ala Val Val Thr Gly
                      -15
                                          -10
                                                              -5
```

55

TANKS CARROT

1818181

上版 ...

	gtt	aac	tca	cag	gtg	cag	ctg	ttg	gag	tct	gga	gct	gtg	ctg	gca	agg	96
	Val	Asn	Ser	Gln	Val	Gln	Leu	Leu	Glu	Ser	Gly	Ala	Val	Leu	Ala	Arg	
5				1				5					10				
	cct	ggg	act	tcc	gtg	aag	atc	tcc	tgc	aag	gct	tcc	gga	ttc	aac	att	144
	Pro	Gly	Thr	Ser	Val	Lys	Ile	Ser	Cys	Lys	Ala	Ser	Gly	Phe	Asn	Ile	
10		15					20					25					
	aaa	gac	tac	tat	atg	cat	tgg	gta	aaa	cag	agg	cct	gga	cag	ggt	cta	192
	Lys	qaA	Tyr	Tyr	Met	His	Trp	Val	Lys	Gln	Arg	Pro	Gly	Gln	Gly	Leu	
	30					35					40					45	
15	gaa	tgg	att	ggt	ggg	aat	gat	cct	gcg	aat	ggc	cat	agt	atg	tat	gae	240
	Glu	Trp	Ile	Gly	Gly	Asn	Asp	Pro	Ala	Asn	Gly	His	Ser	Met	Tyr	Asp	
					50					55					60		
20	ccg	aaa	ttc	cag	ggc	cga	gtc	aca	atg	ctg	gta	gac	aca	tcc	aag	aac	288
	Pro	Lys	Phe	Gln	GŢĀ	Arg	Val	Thr	Met	Leu	Val	Asp	Thr	Ser	Lys	naA	
				65					70					75			
															gcc		336
25	Gln	Phe	Ser	Leu	Arg	Leu	Ser	Ser	Val	Thr	Ala	Ala	Asp	Thr	Ala	Val	
			80					85					90				
															ggc		384
30	Tyr		Cys	Ala	Arg	Asp		GIĀ	Tyr	Ala	Met		Tyr	Trp	Gly	Gln	
		95	_4_				100					105					
						gtc Val			-	_							414
35	110	TIIT	Den	Val	1111	115	Ser	Set	WIA	ser							
		0> 3	21			113									•		
		1>]															
	<21																
40		_		fic	isl	Seq	nan	~~									
	<22		34 C1		T	ped	uem	CE									
			min	^ -	~ i ~	204		~ ~ /	· · ·		. .	11 en 12		hana	:	zed	••
45	cha					sey	uem	ce ()	er 2	TOII		OL	nui	uant	zea	n
	<400			910	11												
				t	T	C3	C d	C1	31-	••- •	_		_				
	Gln '	AdT	CTII	rea	5	GIU	ser	стĀ	wra		ren	Ala	Arg	Pro		Thr	
50	Ser 1	.7 ₅ .1 '	Tare	T1.	-	Cur	Tare	21~	ga=	10	Dr.	3	T 1 -	7	15	m	
	SAT	AGT .	n X z	20	PAT	-ys	n y s	WIG	25	стλ	rue	ASN	TTE		vab	TÄL	
				20					25					30			

1.2251.1512.8

Control of the Contro

	Tyr Met His Trp Val Lys Gln Arg Pro Gly Gln Gly Leu Glu Trp Ile														
5	35 40 45														
	Gly Gly Asn Asp Pro Ala Asn Gly His Ser Met Tyr Asp Pro Lys Phe														
	50 55 60														
	Gln Gly Arg Val Thr Met Leu Val Asp Thr Ser Lys Asn Gln Phe Ser														
10	65 70 75 80														
	Leu Arg Leu Ser Ser Val Thr Ala Ala Asp Thr Ala Val Tyr Tyr Cys														
	85 90 9 5														
15	Ala Arg Asp Ser Gly Tyr Ala Met Asp Tyr Trp Gly Gln Gly Thr Leu														
	100 105 110														
	Val Thr Val Ser Ser Ala Ser														
20	<210> 32														
	<211> 100														
	<212> DNA														
25	<213> Artificial Sequence														
	<220>														
	<223> FR Shuffling primer F3EPS														
	<400> 32														
<i>30</i>	Manhana handalah arasasah basasah dari dari dari dari dari dari dari dari	60													
		00													
	<210> 33														
35	<211> 75														
	<212> DNA														
	<213> Artificial Sequence														
40	<220>														
40	<223> FR Shuffling primer F3EPA														
	<400> 33														
	agaaccatgg catagecega gtetetegea cagaaatata eggeegagte eteagatete 6	0													
45	agactcgaga gctcc	5													
	<210> 34														
	<211> 20														
50	<212> DNA														
	<213> Artificial Sequence														
	<220>														
55	<223> Primer F3PrS														

\$5.55 \$7.55

136061 188061

47(15) TELES

1888

	<400> 34	
	ttcttggcca tagtatgtat	20
5	<210> 35	
	<211> 18	
	<212> DNA	
10	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	<220>	
	<223> Primer F3PrA	
45	<400> 35	
15	agaaccatgg catageec	18
	<210> 36	
	<211> 100	
20	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	<220>	
25	<223> FR Shuffling primer F3VHS	
	<400> 36	
	ttettggeea tagtatgtat gaccegaaat tecagggeag agtetegatt accgeggaeg	60
30	-	100
	<210> 37	
	<211> 75	
	<212> DNA	
35	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	<220>	
	<223> FR Shuffling primer F3VHA	
40	<400> 37	
	agaaccatgg catagecega gtetetegea cagaaataaa eggeegtgte eteagatete	60
	agactgttga gctcc <210> 38	75
4 5	<211> 414	
	<211> 414 <212> DNA	
50	<213> Artificial Sequence <220>	
	<221> sig-peptide	
	<222> (1)(57)	

e 11 22/49

11/11/11

	<2	20>															
	<2	21>	mat	-per	ptid	e											
5	<2	22>	(58)	. (41	4)											
	<2	23>	Nuc	leot	tide	se	quen	ice	cod.	ing	for	ve	csic	n "	d" (of	
				Н						-						-	
10	<4(00>	38				-										
	atg	aaa	tgo	agc	tgg	gtc	atc	ttc	ttc	ctg	atg	gca	gtg	qtt	aca	ggg	48
																Gly	
15					-15		•			-10					-5	_	
	gtt	aac	tca	cag	gtg	cag	ctg	ttg	gag	tct	gga	gct	gtg	ctg	gca	agg	96
	Val	Asn	Ser	Gln	Val	Gln	Leu	Leu	Glu	Ser	Gly	Ala	Val	Leu	Ala	Arg	
				1				5					10				
20	cct	ggg	act	tcc	gtg	aag	atc	tec	tgc	aag	gct	tcc	gga	tte	aac	att	144
	Pro	Gly	Thr	Ser	Val	Lys	Ile	Ser	Суз	Lys	Ala	Ser	Gly	Phe	Asn	lle	
		15					20					25			÷		
25				tat										_			192
		Asp	Tyr	Tyr	Met		Trp	Val	Lys	Gln		Pro	Gly	Gln	Gly		
	30	+		+		35					40					45	
30				ggt Gly													240
	924	12p	116	Gry	50	non	rsp	FIO	VTG	55	GTÄ	การ	ser	met	49E	Asp	
	cca	aaa	ttc	cag		aga	atc	aco	att		aca	gac	asn	tcc		200	288
ne.				Gln									-		-	-	200
35		•		65	•				70					75		772	
	aca	gcc	tac	atg	gag	ctc	tcg	agt	ctg	aga	tct	gag	gac	tcg	gcc	gta	336
	Thr	Ala	Tyr	Met	Glu	Leu	Ser	Ser	Leu	Arg	Ser	Glu	Asp	Ser	Ala	Val	
10			80					85					90				
	tat	ttc	tgt	gcg	aga	gac	tcg	ggc	tat	gcc	atg	gac	tac	tgg	ggc	caa	384
	Tyr	Phe	Суѕ	Ala	Arg	Asp	Ser	Gly	Tyr	Ala	Met	qaA	Tyr	Trp	Gly	Gln	
5		95					100					105					
				gtc						_							414
		Thr	Leu	Val			Ser	Ser	Ala	Ser							,
0	110	۸				115											
	<210																
	<21:																
	<212			. .		_											
5	<213	3> A	rti	rici	ıal	Sea	uenc	ce									

	<220>
	<223> Amino acid sequence of version "d" of humanized H
5	chain
	<400> 39
	Gln Val Gln Leu Leu Glu Ser Gly Ala Val Leu Ala Arg Pro Gly Thr
10	1 5 10 15
	Ser Val Lys Ile Ser Cys Lys Ala Ser Gly Phe Asn Ile Lys Asp Tyr
	20 25 30
	Tyr Met His Trp Val Lys Gln Arg Pro Gly Gln Gly Leu Glu Trp Ile
15	35 40 45
	Gly Gly Asn Asp Pro Ala Asn Gly His Ser Met Tyr Asp Pro Lys Phe
	50 55 60
20	Gln Gly Arg Val Thr Ile Thr Ala Asp Glu Ser Thr Ser Thr Ala Tyr
	65 70 75 80
	Met Glu Leu Ser Ser Leu Arg Ser Glu Asp Ser Ala Val Tyr Phe Cys 85 90 95
25	Ala Arg Asp Ser Gly Tyr Ala Met Asp Tyr Trp Gly Gln Gly Thr Leu
	100 105 110
	Val Thr Val Ser Ser Ala Ser
30	115
	<210> 40
	<211> 414
35	<212> DNA
33	<213> Artificial Sequence
	<220>
	<221> sig-peptide
40	<222> (1)(57)
	<220>
	<221> mat-peptide
45	<222> (58)(414)
	<223> Nucleotide sequence coding for version "e" of
	humanized H chain V region
50	<400> 40
	atg aaa tgc age tgg gte atc tte tte etg atg gca gtg gtt aca ggg 4
	Met Lys Cys Ser Trp Val Ile Phe Phe Leu Met Ala Val Val Thr Gly
55	-15 -10 -5

a teather coasts

11.00

Make Codet ...

SHEET STATES

	gtt aac t	tca cag gtg	cag ctg ttg	gag tet gga	gct gtg ctg	gca agg 96
	Val Asn S	Ser Gln Val	Gln Leu Leu	Glu Ser Gly	Ala Val Leu	Ala Arg
5		1	5		10	
	cct ggg a	act tcc gtg	aag atc tcc	tgc aag gct	tee gga tte	aac att 144
	Pro Gly T	Thr Ser Val	Lys Ile Ser	Cys Lys Ala	Ser Gly Phe	Asn Ile
10	15		20		25	
	aaa gac t	tac tat atg	cat tgg gta	aaa cag agg	cct gga cag	ggt cta 192
	Lys Asp T	Tyr Tyr Met	His Trp Val	Lys Gln Arg	Pro Gly Gln	Gly Leu
45	30		35	40	•	45
15	gaa tgg a	att ggt ggg	aat gat cct	geg aat gge	cat agt atg	tat gac 240
	Glu Trp I	le Gly Gly	Asn Asp Pro	Ala Asn Gly	His Ser Met	Tyr Asp
		. 50		55		60
20	ccg aaa t	te cag ggc	aga gtc tcg	att acc gcg	gac gag tca	acg aag 288
	Pro Lys P	he Gln Gly	Arg Val Ser	Ile Thr Ala	Asp Glu Ser	Thr Lys
		65		70	75	i
25	ata gcc t	ac atg gag	ctc aac agt	ctg aga tet	gag gac acg	gcc gtt 336
	Ile Ala T	yr Met Glu	Leu Asn Ser	Leu Arg Ser	Glu Asp Thr	Ala Val
		80	85		90	
				tat gcc atg		
30	Tyr Phe C	ys Ala Arg	Asp Ser Gly	Tyr Ala Met	Asp Tyr Trp	Gly Gln
	95		100		105	
			gtc tcc tca			414
35		eu Val Thr	Val Ser Ser	Ala Ser		
	110	•	115			
	<210> 43					
40	<211> 1:	_ •				
	<212> PI		_			
		rtificial	Sequence	·		
	<220>					
45	<223> An	mino acid	sequence	of version	"e" of hu	manized H
	chain V	region				
	<400> 41	1				
50	Gln Val G	ln Leu Leu	Glu Ser Gly	Ala Val Leu	Ala Arg Pro	Gly Thr
	1	5		10		15
	Ser Val L	ys Ile Ser	Cys Lys Ala	Ser Gly Phe	Asn Ile Lys	Asp Tyr
EE		20		25	30	
5 5						

n K

"是我是不是我的。" 第二章

	Tyr Met His Trp Val Lys Gln Arg Pro Gly Gln Gly Leu Glu Trp Ile											
	35 40 45											
5	Gly Gly Asn Asp Pro Ala Asn Gly His Ser Met Tyr Asp Pro Lys Phe											
	50 55 60											
	Gln Gly Arg Val Ser Ile Thr Ala Asp Glu Ser Thr Lys Ile Ala Tyr											
10	65 70 75 80											
	Met Glu Leu Asn Ser Leu Arg Ser Glu Asp Thr Ala Val Tyr Phe Cys											
	95 90 95											
15	Ala Arg Asp Ser Gly Tyr Ala Met Asp Tyr Trp Gly Gln Gly Thr Leu											
	100 105 110											
	Val Thr Val Ser Ser Ala Ser											
20	115											
	<210> 42											
	<211> 100											
	<212> DNA											
25	<213> Artificial Sequence											
	<220>											
	<223> FR Shuffling primer F3SSS <400> 42											
30		٠.										
	ttcttggcca tagtatgtat gacccgaaat tccagggcag agtcacgatt accgcggaca catccacgag cacagcctac atggagctca ggagcctgag	60 100										
	catecaegag cacagectae atggagetea ggageetgag 100 <210> 43											
35	<211> 75											
	<211> 75 <212> DNA											
	<213> Artificial Sequence											
	<220>											
40	<223> FR Shuffling primer F3SSA											
	<400> 43											
	agaaccatgg catagecega gtetetegea cagtaataca eggeegtgte gteagatete	60										
45	aggeteetga getee	75										
	<210> 44											
	<211> 100											
50	<212> DNA											
	<213> Artificial Sequence											
	<220>											
55	<223> FR Shuffling primer F3CDS											

	<400> 44										
	ttettggcca tagtatgtat gaccegaaat tecagggcaa agccactetg actgcagacg	60									
5	aatcetecag cacageetac atgcaactet cgageetacg	100									
	<210> 45										
	<211> 75										
10	<212> DNA										
	<213> Artificial Sequence										
	<220>										
15	<223> FR Shuffling primer F3CDA										
	<400> 45										
	agaaccatgg catagcccga gtctcttgca caagaataga ccgcagagtc ctcagatcgt	60									
	aggetegaga gttge 75										
20	<210> 46										
	<211> 414										
	<212> DNA										
	<213> Artificial Sequence										
	<220>										
	<221> sig-peptide										
30	<222> (1)(57)										
	<220>										
	<221> mat-peptide										
35	<222> (58)(414)										
	<223> Nucleotide sequence coding for version "f" of										
	humanized H chain V region										
40	<400> 46										
40	atg aaa tgc agc tgg gtc atc ttc ttc ctg atg gca gtg gtt aca ggg	48									
	Met Lys Cys Ser Trp Val Ile Phe Phe Leu Met Ala Val Val Thr Gly										
	-15 ~10 ~-5										
45	gtt aac tca cag gtg cag ctg ttg gag tct gga gct gtg ctg gca agg	96									
	Val Asn Ser Gln Val Gln Leu Leu Glu Ser Gly Ala Val Leu Ala Arg 1 5 10										
		144									
50	Pro Gly Thr Ser Val Lys Ile Ser Cys Lys Ala Ser Gly Phe Asn Ile	_ ~ ~									
	15 20 25										

	aaa g	ac	tac	tat	atg	cat	tgg	gta	aaa	cag	agg	cct	gga	cag	ggt	cta	192
	Lys. A	'sp	Tyr	Tyr	Met	His	Trp	Val	Lys	Gln	Arg	Pro	Gly	Gln	Gly	Leu	
5	30					35					40					45	
	gaa t	.gg	att	ggt	ggg	aat	gat	cct	gcg	aat	ggc	cat	agt	atg	tat	gac	240
	Glu T	rp.	Ile	Gly	Gly	Asn	Asp	Pro	Ala	Asn	Gly	His	Ser	Met	Tyr	Asp	
10					50					55					60		
	ccg a	aa	ttc	cag	ggc	aga	gtc	acg	att	acc	gcg	gac	aca	tcc	acg	agc	288
	Pro L	ys :	Phe	Gln	Gly	Arg	Val	Thr	Ile	Thr	Ala	Asp	Thr	Ser	Thr	Ser	
15				65					70					75			
15	aca g	cc ·	tac	atg	gag	ctc	agg	agc	ctg	aga	tct	gac	gac	acg	gcc	gtg	336
	Thr A	la '	Туг	Met	Glu	Leu	Arg	Ser	Leu	Arg	Ser	Asp	Asp	Thr	Ala	Val	
			80					85					90				
20 .	tat t	ac	tgt	gcg	aga	gac	teg	ggc	tat	gcc	atg	gac	tac	tgg	ggc	caa	384
	Tyr T	Àr (Cys	Ala	Arg	Asp	Ser	Gly	Tyr	Ala	Met	Asp	Tyr	Trp	Gly	Gln	
		95					100					105					
25	ggc a		_	-		_			•	-							414
	Gly T	hr :	Leu	Val	Thr		Ser	Sex	Ala	Ser							
	110	_ 1	7			115											
30	<210																
50	<211																
	<212			e: _	2 - 7	C											
	<213		rtı	ILC	laı	seç	luen	ce									
35	<220		•		-23				- e		•			3			••
	<223					sec	luen	ce (or v	ers	ion	"I"	OI	nui	manı	.zea	H
	chai			g10	n												
40	<400			_	_	~~		-1			_			_			
	Gln V	al (Gln	Leu	_	GIU	ser	GTĀ	ATS		Leu	Ala	Arg	Pro		Thr	
	1			~ \ .	5	~	•	.	0	10	D)	•	~1 -	-	15		
45	Ser V	aı ı	гÀа		ser	Cys	тАв	WIS	25	GTĀ	Pne	Asn	116	-	Asp	TÄL	
	m	· v	mi	20	17-1	T	C1 =	A 200		C2	C7-	C1	7 010	30	The same	* 7.	
	Tyr M	et 1	35	rrp	Val	гу	GTII	40	PIO	GIY	GIII	GTĀ	45	GIU	пр	TTG	
	Gly G	3 1		y ex	Dro	212) an		ui e	Sor	Mat	T		Dro	Tate	Pho	
50	-	19 7 50	iien	vaħ	210	n,a	55	X	****	267	*3 C (60	ush	FLU	-13	EIIA	
	Gln G		מאק	۷a٦	Thr	<u> </u>		Ala	Asn	Thr	Ser	_	Ser	ም ኮ ድ	Al=	ጥነታታ	
	65	-y ,	9			70			. .p	~***	75	***	~~*		- part C4	80	
55	55					. •					, 5						

RESERVED TO STATE OF

```
Met Glu Leu Arg Ser Leu Arg Ser Asp Asp Thr Ala Val Tyr Tyr Cys
5
        Ala Arg Asp Ser Gly Tyr Ala Met Asp Tyr Trp Gly Gln Gly Thr Leu
                                       105
                                                           110
        Val Thr Val Ser Ser Ala Ser
                115
10
        <210> 48
        <211> 414
        <212> DNA
15
        <213> Artificial Sequence
        <220>
        <221> sig-peptide
        <222> (1)...(57)
        <220>
        <221> mat-peptide
        <222> (58)...(414)
25
        <223> Nucleotide sequence coding for version "g" of
        humanized H chain V region
        <400> 48
30
        atg aaa tgc agc tgg gtc atc ttc ttc ctg atg gca gtg gtt aca ggg
                                                                          48
       Met Lys Cys Ser Trp Val Ile Phe Phe Leu Met Ala Val Val Thr Gly
                       -15
                                           -10
                                                                -5
       gtt aac tca cag gtg cag ctg ttg gag tct gga gct gtg ctg gca agg
                                                                          96
35
       Val Asn Ser Gln Val Gln Leu Leu Glu Ser Gly Ala Val Leu Ala Arg
       cet ggg act tee gtg aag ate tee tge aag get tee gga tte aac att
                                                                         144
40
       Pro Gly Thr Ser Val Lys Ile Ser Cys Lys Ala Ser Gly Phe Asn Ile
       aaa gac tac tat atg cat tgg gta aaa cag agg cct gga cag ggt cta
                                                                         192
       Lys Asp Tyr Tyr Met His Trp Val Lys Gln Arg Pro Gly Gln Gly Leu
45
        30
                            35
                                                40
       gaa tgg att ggt ggg aat gat cet gcg aat ggc cat agt atg tat gac
                                                                         240
       Glu Trp Ile Gly Gly Asn Asp Pro Ala Asn Gly His Ser Met Tyr Asp
50
                        50
                                                                60
                                            55
```

1783

Market

:22:

	ccg	aaa	tto	cag	ggc	aaa	gcc	act	ctg	act	gca	gac	gaa	tcc	tcc	agc	288
	Pro	Lys	Phe	Gln	CJÀ	Lys	Ala	Thr	Leu	Thr	Ala	Asp	Glu	Ser	Ser	Ser	
5				65					70					75			
	aca	gco	: tac	atg	caa	ctc	tcg	agc	cta	cga	tct	gag	gac	tct	gcg	gtc	336
	Thr	Ala	Tyr	Met	Gln	Leu	Ser	Ser	Leu	Arg	Ser	Glu	Asp	Ser	Ala	Val	
10			80					85					90				
.0	tat	tct	tgt	gca	aga	gac	tcg	ggc	tat	gcc	atg	gac	tac	tgg	ggc	caa	384
	Tyr	Ser	Суз	Ala	Arg	Asp	Ser	Gly	Tyr	Ala	Met	Asp	Tyr	Trp	Gly	Gln	
		95	•				100					105					
15	ggc	acc	ctg	gtc	acc	gtc	tcc	tca	gct	agc							414
	Gly	Thr	Leu	Val	Thr	Val	Ser	Ser	Ala	Ser							
	110					115											
20	<2]	0>	49														
	<21	.1>	119			•											
	<2]	.2>	PRT														
	<21	3>	Art:	ific	ial	Sec	guen	ce									
25	<22	:0>															
	<22	:3>	Amir	10 a	cid	sec	quen	ce	of v	ers	ion	"g'	of	hui	man	ized	Н
	cha	in	V re	egio	n												
30	<40	0>	49														
	Gln	Val	Gln	Leu	Leu	Glu	Ser	Gly	Ala	Val	Leu	Ala	Arg	Pro	Gly	Thr	
	1				5					10					15		
35	Ser	Val	Lys	Ile	Ser	Cys	Lys	Ala	Ser	Gly	Phe	Asn	Ile	Lys	Asp	Tyr	
				20					25					30			
	Tyr	Met	His	Trp	Val	Lys	Gln	Arg	Pro	Gly	Gln	Gly	Leu	Glu	Trp	Ile	
			35					40					45				
40	Gly	Gly	Asn	Asp	Pro	Ala	Asn	Gly	His	Ser	Met	Tyr	Asp	Pro	Lys	Phe	
		50					55					60					
	Gln	Gly	Lys	Ala	Thr	Leu	Thr	Ala	Asp	Glu	Ser	Ser	Ser	Thr	Ala	Tyr	
45	65					70					75					80	
	Met	Gln	Leu	Ser	Ser	Leu	Arg	Ser	Glu	ĄsĄ	Ser	Ala	Val	Tyr	Ser	Суз	
					85					90					95		
50	Ala	Arg	Ąsp	Ser	Gly	Tyr	Ala	Met	Asp	Tyr	Trp	Gly	Gln	Gly	Thr	Leu	
50																	
				100					105					110			
	Val	Thr	Val		Ser	Ala	Ser		105					110			
	Val <21		115		Ser	Ala	Ser		105					110			

	<211> 100											
	<212> DNA											
5	<213> Artificial Sequence											
	<220>											
	<223> FR Shuffling primer F3ADS											
10	<400> 50 .											
	ttettggeca tagtatgtat gaccegaaat tecagggeeg egteaceatg teageegaea	60										
	agtectecag egeegeetat ttacagtgga ecageettaa	100										
15	<210> 51											
	<211> 75											
	<212> DNA											
	<213> Artificial Sequence											
20	<220>											
	<223> FR Shuffling primer F3ADA											
	<400> 51											
25	agaaccatgg catagecega gtetetegeg cagaaatata tggeggtgte egaggeetta	60										
	aggetggtcc actgt	75										
	<210> 52											
30	<211> 414											
	<212> DNA											
	<213> Artificial Sequence											
35	<220>											
	<221> sig-peptide											
	<222> (1)(57)											
	<220>											
40	<221> mat-peptide											
	<222> (58)(414)											
	<223> Nucleotide sequence coding for version "h" of											
45	humanized H chain											
	<400> 52											
	atg aaa tgc agc tgg gtc atc ttc ttc ctg atg gca gtg gtt aca ggg	48										
50	Met Lys Cys Ser Trp Val Ile Phe Phe Leu Met Ala Val Val Thr Gly											
	-15 -10 -5											
	gtt aac tea cag gtg cag ctg ttg gag tet gga get gtg ctg gca agg	96										
55	Val Asn Ser Gln Val Gln Leu Elu Ser Gly Ala Val Leu Ala Arg											
55	1 5 10											

APPEN NO STATES

· 经保护 (1995)

- Line of the second

1,187.13

STANDS STANDS

1942au 19454au

	cet ggg act tee gtg	aag atc tcc tgc	aag get tee gga tte aac att 144
	Pro Gly Thr Ser Val	. Lys Ile Ser Cys	Lys Ala Ser Gly Phe Asn Ile
5	15	20	25
	aaa gac tac tat ato	cat tgg gta aaa	cag agg cct gga cag ggt cta 192
	Lys Asp Tyr Tyr Mei	His Trp Val Lys	Gln Arg Pro Gly Gln Gly Leu
10	30	35	40 45
	gaa tgg att ggt ggg	aat gat cct gcg	aat ggc cat agt atg tat gac 240
	Glu Trp Ile Gly Gly	Asn Asp Pro Ala	Asn Gly His Ser Met Tyr Asp
	50)	55 60
15	ccg aaa ttc cag ggd	cgc gtc acc atg	tca gec gac aag tcc tcc agc 288
	Pro Lys Phe Gln Gly	Arg Val Thr Met	Ser Ala Asp Lys Ser Ser Ser
	65	70	75
20	gec gec tat tta cac	tgg acc agc ctt	aag gee teg gae ace gee ata 336
	Ala Ala Tyr Leu Glr	Trp Thr Ser Leu	Lys Ala Ser Asp Thr Ala Ile
	80	85	90
25	• • • •		gcc atg gac tac tgg ggc caa 384
25	•		Ala Met Asp Tyr Trp Gly Gln
	95	100	105
	gge acc etg gte acc	_	•
30	Gly Thr Leu Val Thi		Ser
	110 <210> 53	115	
	<211> 119		•
35	<211> 115 <212> PRT		
	<213> Artificial	Seguence	
	<220>	. Dequence	
40		l compando of s	version "h" of humanized H
		sequence of v	version in or numerized a
	chain V region		
	<400> 53	- Cl., C., Cl., N.,	No. 1 to 1
45	1 5	_	Val Leu Ala Arg Pro Gly Thr 10 15
			10 15 Gly Phe Asn Ile Lys Asp Tyr
	20	cys bys Ala Sel	
50			Gly Gln Gly Leu Glu Trp Ile
	35	and and and are the second sec	45
			Ser Met Tyr Asp Pro Lys Phe
55	50	55	60
- 	Ju	33	00

最級

STATE LEGISTE

	Gin Gly Arg val Thr Met Ser Ala Asp Lys Ser Ser Ser Ala Ala Tyr								
	65 70 75 80								
5	Leu Gln Trp Thr Ser Leu Lys Ala Ser Asp Thr Ala Ile Tyr Phe Cys								
	85 90 95								
	Ala Arg Asp Ser Gly Tyr Ala Met Asp Tyr Trp Gly Gln Gly Thr Leu								
10	100 105 110								
	Val Thr Val Ser Ser Ala Ser								
	115								
	<210> 54								
15	<211> 100								
	<212> DNA								
	<213> Artificial Sequence								
20	<220>								
	<223> FR Shuffling primer F3MMS								
	<400> 54								
25	ttcttggcca tagtatgtat gacccgaaat tccagggcag agtcacgatt accgcggaca 60								
	catcgacgag cacagtottc atggaactga gcagcotgag 100								
	<210> 55								
	<211> 75								
30	<212> DNA								
	<213> Artificial Sequence								
	<220>								
35	<223> FR Shuffling primer F3MMA								
	<400> 55								
	agaaccatgg catageeega gtetetegea cagtaataca eggeegtgte tteagatete 60								
40	aggetgetea gttee 75								
	<210> 56								
	<211> 100								
	<212> DNA								
45	<213> Artificial Sequence								
	<220>								
	<223> FR Shuffling primer F3BMS								
50	<400> 56								
	ttettggcca tagtatgtat gacecgaaat teeagggcag agteacettt acegeggaca 60								
	cateegegaa cacageetae atggagttga ggageeteag 100								
e e	<210> 57								
<i>55</i>									

() ()

	<211> 75											
	<212> DNA											
5	<213> Artificial Sequence											
	<220>											
	<223> FR Shuffling primer F3BMA											
10	<400> 57											
	agaaccatgg catagecega gtetetegea caataataaa cageegtgte tgeagatetg	60										
	aggetectea actee	75										
15	<210> 58											
	<211> 414											
	<212> DNA											
20	<213> Artificial Sequence											
20	<220>											
	<221> sig-peptide											
25	<222> (1)(57)											
	<220>											
	<221> mat-peptide											
	<222> (58)(414)											
30	<223> Nucleotide sequence coding for version "i" of											
	humanized H chain V region											
	<400> 58											
35	atg aaa tge age tgg gte ate tte tte etg atg gea gtg gtt aca ggg	48										
	Met Lys Cys Ser Trp Val Ile Phe Phe Leu Met Ala Val Val Thr Gly											
	-15 -10 -5											
40	gtt aac toa cag gtg cag ctg ttg gag tot gga get gtg ctg gca agg	96										
40	Val Asn Ser Gln Val Gln Leu Leu Glu Ser Gly Ala Val Leu Ala Arg											
	1 5 10	144										
	cct ggg act tcc gtg aag atc tcc tgc aag gct tcc gga ttc aac att Pro Gly Thr Ser Val Lys Ile Ser Cys Lys Ala Ser Gly Phe Asn Ile	144										
45	15 20 25											
		192										
	Lys Asp Tyr Tyr Met His Trp Val Lys Gln Arg Pro Gly Gln Gly Leu											
50	30 35 40 45											
		240										
	Glu Trp Ile Gly Gly Asn Asp Pro Ala Asn Gly His Ser Met Tyr Asp											
55	50 55 60											

7. 1. 1.

(<u>1881)</u> - 1881

TRIBLE.

	ccg	aaa	ttc	cag	ggc	aga	gtc	acg	att	acç	gcg	gac	aca	tcg	acg	agc	288
	Pro	Lys	Phe	Gln	Gly	Arg	Val	Thr	Ile	Thr	Ala	Asp	Thr	Ser	Thr	Ser	
5				65					70					75			
	aca	gtc	ttc	atg	gaa	ctg	agc	agc	ctg	aga	tct	gaa	gac	acg	gcc	gtg	336
	Thr	Val	Phe	Met	Glu	Leu	Ser	Ser	Leu	Arg	Ser	Glu	Asp	Thr	Ala	Val	
10			80					85					90				
	tat	tac	tgt	gcg	aga	gac	tcg	ggc	tat	gcc	atg	gac	tac	tgg	gge	caa	384
	Tyr	Tyr	Суз	Ala	Arg	Asp	Ser	Gly	Tyr	Ala	Met	Asp	Tyr	Trp	Gly	Gln	
		95					100					105					
15	ggc	acc	ctg	gtc	acc	gtc	tec	tca	gct	agc	•						414
	Gly	Thr	Leu	Val	Thr	Val	Ser	Ser	Ala	Ser							
	110					115											
20	<21	0>	59														
	<21	1>	119														
	<21	2>	PRT														
	<21	3>	Art	lfic	ial	Sec	nuen	ce									
25	<22																
			Amir	no a	cid	sec	uen	ce (of v	ers	ion	"i'	of	hu	mani	ized	н
			V re				3		-			_					
30		0>		-910	•••												
			Gln	T.011	Len	Gl 11	Ser	Glv	Ala	Val	T.eu	Ala	Ara	Pro	Glv	Thr	
	1	,,,,	34		5			1		10		•	9		15		
35	-	Val	Lys	Ile		Cvs	Lvs	Ala	Ser		Phe	Asn	Ile	Lys		Tyr	
33				20			•		25	•				30	•	-	
	Tyr	Met	His		Val	Lys	Gln	Arg	Pro	Gly	Gln	Gly	Leu	Glu	Trp	Ile	
	-		35	-		_		40		_			45				
40	Gly	Gly	Asn	Asp	Pro	Ala	Asn	Gly	His	Ser	Met	Tyr	Asp	Pro	Lys	Phe	
	-	50		-			55	_				60					
	Gln	Gly	Arg	Val	Thr	Ile	Thr	Ala	Asp	Thr	Ser	Thr	Ser	Thr	Val	Phe	
45	65	_	-			70			-		75					80	
	Met	Glu	Leu	Ser	Ser	Leu	Arg	Ser	Glu	qsA	Thr	Ala	Val	Tyr	Tyr	Cys	
					85		_			90				_	95	-	
	Ala	Arq	Asp	Ser	Gly	Tyr	Ala	Met	Авр	Tyr	Trp	Gly	Gln	Gly	Thr	Leu	
50		_	•	100	-	-			105	-	•	-		110			
	Val	Thr	Val		Ser	Ala	Ser										
			115														
55	<21	0>															
			-														

	<2]	1>	414														
_	<21	L2>	DNA														
5	<21	3>	Art	ific	ial	Sec	quen	ce									
	<220>																
	<22	21>	sig	-per	otid	e											
10	<222> (1)(57)																
	<22	20>															
	<221> mat-peptide																
15	<22	22>	(58)	(41	4)											
	<22	23>	Nuc	leot	ide	sec	quen	ce	cod:	ing	for	vei	rsic	n "	j" (of	
	hun	humanized H chain V region															
20	<40	0>	60														
	atg	aaa	tgc	agc	tgg	gtc	atc	ttc	ttc	ctg	atg	gca	gtg	gtt	aca	ggg	48
	Met	Lys	Cys	Ser	Trp	Val	Ile	Phe	Phe	Leu	Met	Ala	Val	Val	Thr	Gly	
25					-15					-10					-5		
								_				_		_	-	agg	96
	Val	Asn	Ser	Gln	Val	Gln	Leu		Glu	Ser	Gly	Ala		Leu	Ala	Arg	
			_ •	1				. 5					10				
30				tcc Ser		-			_	_	•						144
	220	15		~~~	742	4 75	20	002	012	2,5	,,,,,	25	GLY	rna	ASII	114	
	aaa			tat	atg	cat	tgg	gta	aaa	cag	agg	cct	gga	cag	ggt	cta	192
35	Lys	Asp	Tyr	Tyr	Met	His	Trp	Val	Lys	Gln	Arg	Pro	Gly	Gln	Gly	Leu	
	30					35					40					45	
	gaa	tgg	att	ggt	ggg	aat	gat	cct	gcg	aat	ggc	cat	agt	atg	tat	gac	240
40	Glu	Trp	Ile	Gly	Gly	Asn	Asp	Pro	Ala	Asn	Gly	His	Ser	Met	Tyr	Asp	
					50					55					60		
				cag		-	-					_					288
45	Pro	Lys	Phe	Gln	GIA	Arg	Val	Thr		Thr	Ala	Asp	Thr		YIØ	Asn	
	202	700	+-0	65 atg	4 24	++-	200	200	70 ata	262	+-+	500	6 0.0	75	aat		226
				Met						_		-	_	_		-	. 336
50		-14.6	80				9	85	-	9	UGI	7.4	90			763	
	tat	tat		geg	aga	gac	tog		tat	gcc	atg	gac		tgg	gge	caa	384
				Ala								-					
EE		95					100					105					

1,000 BC 1000

PROPERTY CONTRACTOR

17(88)17

33.53

SANCE THE

	gge acc ctg gtc acc gtc tcc tca gct agc	414
_	Gly Thr Leu Val Thr Val Ser Ser Ala Ser	
5	110 115	
	<210> 61	
	<211> 119	
10	<212> PRT	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	<220>	
15	<223> Amino acid sequence of version "j" of humanized	H
	chain V region	
	<400> 61	
	Gin Val Gin Leu Leu Glu Ser Gly Ala Val Leu Ala Arg Pro Gly Thr	
20	1 5 10 15	
	Ser Val Lys Ile Ser Cys Lys Ala Ser Gly Phe Asn Ile Lys Asp Tyr	
	20 25 30	
25	Tyr Met His Trp Val Lys Gln Arg Pro Gly Gln Gly Leu Glu Trp Ile	
	35 40 45	
	Gly Gly Asn Asp Pro Ala Asn Gly His Ser Met Tyr Asp Pro Lys Phe	
30	50 55 60	
	Gln Gly Arg Val Thr Phe Thr Ala Asp Thr Ser Ala Asn Thr Ala Tyr	
	65 70 75 80	
	Met Glu Leu Arg Ser Leu Arg Ser Ala Asp Thr Ala Val Tyr Tyr Cys 85 90 95	
35	Ala Arg Asp Ser Gly Tyr Ala Met Asp Tyr Trp Gly Gln Gly Thr Leu	
	100 105 110	
	Val Thr Val Ser Ser Ala Ser	
40	115	
	<210> 62	
	<211> 79	
45	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	<220>	
50	<223> FR shuffling primer F2MPS	
	<400> 62	
	ttetatgeat tgggtgegee aggeteeagg acagggeetg gagtggatgg gagggaatga	60
	tcctgcgaat ggccattct	79
55		

200

136,950 × 389,677

	<21	10>	63														
	<21	1>	79														
5	<21	2>	DNA														
	<213> Artificial Sequence																
	<220>																
10	<223> FR shuffling primer F2MPA																
	<40	<400> 63															
	agaa	atgg	cca 1	ttcg	cagga	at ca	attc	cctc	ca1	tccad	ctcc	agge	cct	gtc d	etgga	agcct	g 60
15	gcg	cacc	caa 1	tgca:	tagaa	3.								÷			79
	<21	.0>	64														
	<21	.1>	414														
	<21	.2>	DNA														
20	<21	.3>	Arti	ific	ial	Sec	juen	ce									
	<22	:0>															
	<221> sig-peptide																
25	<222> (1)(57)																
	<220>																
	<221> mat-peptide																
30	<222> (58)(414)																
	<22	3> :	Nucl	eot	ide	sec	juen	ce	codi	ng	for	vei	sio	n "]	b1"	of	
	hum	ani	zed	н с	hai	n V	reg	ion									
35	humanized H chain V region <400> 64																
	atg	aaa	tgc	agc	tgg	gtc	atc	ttc	ttc	ctg	atg	gca	gtg	gtt	aca	9 99	48
	Met	Lys	Cys	Ser	Trp	Val	Ile	Phe	Phe	Leu	Met	Ala	Val	Val	Thr	Сĵу	
					-15					-10					-5		
40	gtt	aac	tca	cag	gtg	cag	ctg	ttg	gag	tct	gga	gct	gtg	ctg	gca	agg	96
	Val	Asn	Ser	Gln	Val	Gln	Leu	Leu	Glu	Ser	Gly	Ala	Val	Leu	Ala	Arg	
				1				5					10				
45					gtg						_						144
	Pro		Thr	Ser	Val	Lys	Ile	Ser	Cys	Lys	Ala	Ser	Gly	Phe	Asn	Ile	
		15					20					25					
50					atg					_	_			_		_	192
		Asp	Tyr	Tyr	Met		Trp	Val	Arg	Gln		Pro	Gly	Gln	Gly		
	30					35					40			•		45	

	gug	cgg	acy	gga	999	aat	gat		gcg	aat	gge	Cat	agt	alg	tat	gae	240
	Glu	Trp	Met	Gly	Gly	Asn	Asp	Pro	Ala	Asn	Gly	His	Ser	Met	Tyr	Asp	
5					50					55					60		
	ccg	aaa	ttc	cag	ggc	cga	gtc	aca	atc	act	gca	gac	aca	tcc	acg	aac	288
	Pro	Lys	Phe	Gln	Gly	Arg	Val	Thr	Ile	Thr	Ala	Asp	Thr	Ser	Thr	Asn	
10				65					70					75			
70	aca	gcc	tac	atg	gag	ctc	tcg	agt	ctg	aga	tct	gag	gac	aca	gec	att	336
	Thr	Ala	Tyr	Met	Glu	Leu	Ser	Ser	Leu	Arg	Ser	Glu	Asp	Thr	Ala	Ile	
			80					85					90				
15	tat	tac	tgt	gca	aga	gac	tcg	ggc	tat	gcc	atg	gac	tac	tgg	ggc	caa	384
	Tyr	Tyr	Cys	Ala	Arg	Asp	Ser	Gly	Tyr	Ala	Met	Asp	Tyr	Trp	Gly	Gln	
		95					100					105					
20			_	-	acc	_			_	_							414
	_		Leu	Val	Thr	Val	Ser	Ser	Ala	Ser							
	110					115			•								
		10>															
25		1>															
	<21	12>	PRT														
	<21	3>	Art	ific	ial	Sec	quen	ce									
30	<22	20>															
	<22	23>	Ami	no a	cid	sec	guen	ce	of v	ers	ion	"bl	l" c	f h	umar	ized	H
	cha	in	V r	egic	n												
35	<40	0>	65														
	Gln	Val	Gln	Leu	Leu	Glu	Ser	Gly	Ala	Val	Leu	Ala	Arg	Pro	Gly	Thr	
	1				5					10					15		
	Ser	Val	Lys		Ser	Сув	Lys	Ala	Ser	Gly	Phe	Asn	Ile	Lys	Asp	Tyr	
40				20					25					30			
	Tyr	Met	His	Trp	Val	Arg	Gln	Ala	Pro	Gly	Gln	G1y	Leu	Glu	Trp	Met	
			35	_	_		_	40		_			45		_		
45	GIÀ		Asn	Asp	Pro	Ala		Gly	His	Ser	Met		Asp	Pro	Lys	Phe	
		50					55		_		_	60	_			_	
		Gly	Arg	Val	Thr		Thr	Ala	Asp	Thr		Thr	Asn	Thr	Ala	Tyr	
50	65			_	_	70					75				_	80	
50	Met	Glu	Leu	Ser	Ser	Leu	Arg	Ser	Glu		Thr	Ala	Ile	Tyr		Сув	
		_		_	85	_				90	_				95	_	
	Ala	Arg	ĄsĄ		Gly	Tyr	Ala	Met		Tyr	Trp	Gly	Gln		Thr	Leu	
55				100					105					110			

Telephone secure

TANKET SERVER

THE T

```
Val Thr Val Ser Ser Ala Ser
                 115
         <210> 66
         <211> 414
         <212> DNA
10
         <213> Artificial Sequence
         <220>
         <221> sig-peptide
         <222> (1)...(57)
15
         <220>
         <221> mat-peptide
         <222> (58)...(414)
20
         <223> Nucleotide sequence coding for version "dl" of
         humanized H chain V region
         <400> 66
25
         atg aaa tgc agc tgg gtc atc ttc ttc ctg atg gca gtg gtt aca ggg
                                                                            48
         Met Lys Cys Ser Trp Val Ile Phe Phe Leu Met Ala Val Val Thr Gly
                         -15
         gtt aac toa cag gtg cag ctg ttg gag tot gga got gtg ctg gca agg
                                                                            96
30
         Val Asn Ser Gln Val Gln Leu Leu Glu Ser Gly Ala Val Leu Ala Arg
         cct ggg act tcc gtg aag atc tcc tgc aag gct tcc gga ttc aac att
35
         pro Gly Thr Ser Val Lys Ile Ser Cys Lys Ala Ser Gly Phe Asn Ile
              15
                                  20
                                                      25
         aaa gac tac tat atg cat tgg gtg cgc cag gct cca gga cag ggc ctg
                                                                           192
         Lys Asp Tyr Tyr Met His Trp Val Arg Gln Ala Pro Gly Gln Gly Leu
40
                              35
          30
         gag tgg atg gga ggg aat gat eet geg aat gge eat agt atg tat gae
                                                                           240
         Glu Trp Met Gly Gly Asn Asp Pro Ala Asn Gly His Ser Met Tyr Asp
45
                          50
                                              55
         ccg aaa ttc cag ggc aga gtc acg att act gcg gac gaa tcc acg agc
                                                                           288
         pro Lys Phe Gln Gly Arg Val Thr Ile Thr Ala Asp Glu Ser Thr Ser
50
         aca gcc tac atg gag ctc tcg agt ctg aga tct gag gac tcg gcc gta
                                                                           336
         Thr Ala Tyr Met Glu Leu Ser Ser Leu Arg Ser Glu Asp Ser Ala Val
                                      85
                                                          90
                  80
```

	tat ttc tgt gcg aga gac tcg ggc tat gcc atg gac tac tgg ggc caa	384
	Tyr Phe Cys Ala Arg Asp Ser Gly Tyr Ala Met Asp Tyr Trp Gly Gln	
5	95 100 105	
	gge ace etg gte ace gte tee tea get age	414
	Gly Thr Leu Val Thr Val Ser Ser Ala Ser	
10	110 115	
70	<210> 67	
	<211> 119	
	<212> PRT	
15	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	<220>	
	<223> Amino acid sequence of version "dl" of humanized	Н
20	chain V region	
	<400> 67	
	Gln Val Gln Leu Leu Glu Ser Gly Ala Val Leu Ala Arg Pro Gly Thr	
25	1 5 10 15	
25	Ser Val Lys Ile Ser Cys Lys Ala Ser Gly Phe Asn Ile Lys Asp Tyr	
	20 25 30	
	Tyr Met His Trp Val Arg Gln Ala Pro Gly Gln Gly Leu Glu Trp Met	
30	35 40 45	
	Gly Gly Asn Asp Pro Ala Asn Gly His Ser Met Tyr Asp Pro Lys Phe	
	50 55 60	
35	Gln Gly Arg Val Thr Ile Thr Ala Asp Glu Ser Thr Ser Thr Ala Tyr	
	65 70 75 80	
	Met Glu Leu Ser Ser Leu Arg Ser Glu Asp Ser Ala Val Tyr Phe Cys	
40	85 90 95 Ala Arg Asp Ser Gly Tyr Ala Met Asp Tyr Trp Gly Gln Gly Thr Leu	
,,,	100 105 110	
	Val Thr Val Ser Ser Ala Ser	
	115	
45	<210> 68	
	<211> 79	
	<212> DNA	
50	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	<220>	
	<223> FR shuffling primer F2VHS	
55	ZED. IV DURTTING BETWEE SEAMO	

	<400> 68	
	ttctatgcat tgggtgcgac aggcccctgg acaagggctt gagtggattg gagggaatga	60
5	tectgegaat ggccatett	79
	<210> 69	
	<211> 79	
10	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	<220>	
15	<223> FR shuffling primer F2VHA	
15	<400> 69	
	aagatggcca ttcgcaggat cattccctcc aatccactca agcccttgtc caggggcctg	60
	togoaccoaa tgcatagaa	79
20	<210> 70	
	<211> 414	
	<212> DNA	
25 <	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	<220>	
	<221> sig-peptide	
30	<222> (1)(57)	
	<220>	
	<221> mat-peptide	
<i>35</i>	<222> (58)(414)	
00	<223> Nucleotide sequence coding for version "b3" of	
	humanized H chain V region	
	<400> 70	
40		48
	Met Lys Cys Ser Trp Val Ile Phe Phe Leu Met Ala Val Val Thr Gly	
	-15 -10 -5	
45		96
	Val Asn Ser Gln Val Gln Leu Leu Glu Ser Gly Ala Val Leu Ala Arg	
	cet ggg act tee gtg aag ate tee tge aag get tee gga tte aac att 1	A A
50	Pro Gly Thr Ser Val Lys Ile Ser Cys Lys Ala Ser Gly Phe Asn Ile	.44
	15 20 25	

55

Double Chickett -

Electric Control

1.35

	aaa	gac	tac	tat	atg	cat	tgg	gtg	cga	cag	gcc	cct	gga	caa	ggg	ctt	192
5	Lys	Asp	Tyr	Tyr	Met	His	Trp	Val	Arg	Gln	Ala	Pro	Gly	Gln	Gly	Leu	
3	30					35					40					45	
	gag	tgg	att	gga	ggg	aat	gat	cct	gcg	aat	ggc	cat	agt	atg	tat	gac	240
	Glu	Trp	Ile	Gly	Gly	Asn	Asp	Pro	Ala	Asn	Gly	His	Ser	Met	Tyr	qeA	
10					50					55					60		
	ccg	aaa	ttc	cag	ggc	cga	gtc	aca	atc	act	gca	gac	aca	tec	acg	aac	288
	Pro	Lys	Phe	Gln	Gly	Arg	Val	Thr	Ile	Thr	Ala	Asp	Thr	Ser	Thr	Asn	
15				65					70					75			
	aca	gcc	tac	atg	gag	ctc	tcg	agt	ctg	aga	tct	gag	gac	aca	gcc	att	336
	Thr	Ala	Tyr	Met	Glu	Leu	Ser	Ser	Leu	Arg	Ser	Glu	Asp	Thr	Ala	Ile	
			80					85					90				
20	tat	tac	tgt	gca	aga	gac	tcg	ggc	tat	gcc	atg	gac	tac	tgg	ggc	caa	384
	Tyr	_	Суз	Ala	Arg	Asp	Ser	Gly	Tyr	Ala	Met	Asp	Tyr	Trp	Gly	Gln	
		95					100					105					
25			-	_		gtc			_	_							414
	Gly	Thr	Leu	Val	Thr		Ser	Ser	Ala	Ser							
	110	٥. ٠	7 1			115											
30	<21																
	<21: <21:																
				£ ; ~	.	Soc											
25	<21: <22:		AT CT	LLC	Tal	sed	luen	CE									
35			\ m		~ .			30	 م		ian	n 14. 2		e h.			77
						seg	nen	Ce (01 V	ers	TOII	D3	. 0	T 11	ишаі.	nized	n
	<400			gro.	11												
40				7 an	Tan	C1	C	C1	210	17n 1	7	N1	.	D==	C3	m	
	Gln 1	vaı	GTH	neu	beu 5	GIU	261	GTÄ	MIG	10	reu	мта	Arg	PIO	15	rnr	
	Ser '	Val	Tara	Tla		Cus	Tare	פומ	Ser		Dha	Acn	Tla	Tare		Maran	
45	261	V	Lys	20	561	Oy 3	n, o	<i></i>	25	GLY	FILE	ASII	116	30	ASP	TAT	
	Tyr 1	Met	His		Val	Ará	Gln	Ala		Glv	Gln	Glv	Leu		Tro	Ile	
			35	•				40				1	45				
50	Gly (Glv .		Asp	Pro	Ala	Asn	Gly	His	Ser	Met	Tvr		Pro	Lvs	Phe	
50	4	50			-		55	•				60	A -				
	Gln (Ara '	Val	Thr	Ile		Ala	Asp	Thr	Ser		Asn	Thr	Ala	Tvr	
	65	- 4	•			70			•		75				=="	80	
55	-																

1 14/14/

972126 Jan

提展 1256年

TEMPLE

the day a

	Met	Glu	Leu	Ser	Ser 85	Leu	Arg	Ser	Glu	Asp		Ala	Ile	Tyr	Tyr 95	_	
5	λla	Ara	A STO	Ser		የ ህተ	λla	Met	Aen	-		Gly	Gla	Gly		Leu	
	714.0	· 9	, ,op	100		-1-	,,,,,		105	-1-	p	GLY	GIII	110	1111	Den	
	Val	Thr	Val	Ser	Ser	Ala	Ser										
10			115														
	<2:	10>	72	•													
	<2	11>	414														
15	<21	12>	DNA														
	<21	13>	Art:	ific	ial	Sec	quen	ice									
	<22	20>															
	<22	21>	sig-	-per	otid	e											
20	<22	22>	(1)	(57)					٠.							
	<22	20>															
	<22	?1>	mat-	-per	tid	e											
25	<22	2>	(58)		(41	4)											
	<22	:3>	Nuc]	leot	ide	sec	guen	ce	codi	ing	for	vei	csic	n "	d3"	of	
	hum	nani	zed	н с	hai	n V	reg	ion									
<i>30</i>	<40	0>	72														
	atg	aaa	tgc	agc	tgg	gtc	atc	ttc	ttc	etg	atg	gca	gtg	gtt	aca	ggg	48
	Met	Lys	Суз	Ser	Trp	Val	Ile	Phe	Phe	Leu	Met	Ala	Val	Val	Thr	Gly	
35					-15					-10					-5		
			tca														96
	Val	Asn	Ser	GIN	Val	GIN	ren	Leu 5	Glu	ser	GTA	Ala		Leu	Ala	Arg	
40	cct	aaa	act		ata	aar	atc		tac	220	act	tcc	10	++~	220	2++	144
40		-	Thr							_	-						
		15				-	20		•	•		25	2				
	aaa	gac	tac	tat	atg	cat	tgg	gtg	cga	cag	gcc		gga	caa	ggg	ctt	192
45	Lys	Asp	Tyr	Tyr	Met	His	Trp	Val	Arg	Gln	Ala	Pro	Gly	Gln	Gly	Leu	
	30					35					40					45	
	gaġ	tgg	att	gga	ggg	aat	gat	cct	gcg	aat	ggc	cat	agt	atg	tat	gac	240
50	Glu	Trp	Ile	Gly	Gly	Asn	ĄsĄ	Pro	Ala	Asn	Gly	His	Ser	Met	Tyr	qeA	
					50					55					60		

: "Sett

CHEST STORY

7,527,557

	eeg	aaa	tte	cag	gge	aga	gre	acg	all	act	geg	gac	gaa	CCC	acg	age	200
	Pro	Lys	Phe	Gln	Gly	Arg	Val	Thr	Ile	Thr	Ala	Asp	Glu	Ser	Thr	Ser	
5				65	i				70					75			
	aca	gco	tac	atg	gag	ctc	tcg	agt	ctg	aga	tct	gag	gac	tcg	gcc	gta	336
	Thr	Ala	Tyr	Met	Glu	Leu	Ser	Ser	Leu	Arg	Ser	Glu	Asp	Ser	Ala	Val	
10			80)				85					90				
	tat	ttc	tgt	gcg	aga	gac	tcg	ggc	tat	gcc	atg	gac	tac	tgg	ggc	caa	384
	Tyr	Phe	Суз	Ala	Arg	Asp	Ser	Gly	Tyr	Ala	Met	Asp	Tyr	Trp	Gly	Gln	
15		95					100					105					
15	ggc	acc	ctg	gtc	acc	gtc	tec	tca	gct	agc							414
	Gly	Thr	Leu	Val	Thr	Val	Ser	Ser	Ala	Ser							
	110					115											
20	<21	0>	73										· .				
	<21	1>	119														
	<21	.2>	PRT														
25	<21	.3>	Art.	ific	ial	Sec	guen	ce									
	<22	20>															
	<22	3>	Ami	no a	cid	sec	quen	ce	of v	ers	ion	"d3	3" c	f h	umar	nized	H
20	cha	in	v r	egic	n												
30	<40	0>	73														
	Gln	Val	Gln	Leu	Leu	Glu	Ser	Gly	Ala	Val	Leu	Ala	Arg	Pro	Gly	Thr	
	1				5					10					15		
35	Ser	Val	Lys	Ile	Ser	Суз	Lys	Ala	Ser	Gly	Phe	Asn	Ile	Lys	Asp	Tyr	
				20					25					30			
	Tyr	Met	His	Trp	Val	Arg	Gln	Ala	Pro	Gly	Gln	Gly	Leu	Glu	Trp	Ile	
40			35					40					45				
	Gly	Gly	Asn	Asp	Pro	Ala	Asn	Gly	His	Ser	Met	Tyr	Asp	Pro	Lys	Phe	
		50					55					60					
45	Gln	Gly	Arg	Val	Thr	Ile	Thr	Ala	Asp	Glu	Ser	Thr	Ser	Thr	Ala	Tyr	
45	65					70					75					80	
	Met	Glu	Leu	Ser	Ser	Leu	Arg	Ser	Glu	qeA	Ser	Ala	Val	Tyr	Phe	Cys	
				•	85					90					95		
50	Ala	Arg	Asp	Ser	Gly	Туг	Ala	Met	Asp	Tyr	Trp	Gly	Gln	Gly	Thr	Leu	
				100					105					110			
	Val	Thr	Val	Ser	Ser	Ala	Ser										
55			115														
	<21	0>	74														

	<211> 98	
	<212> DNA	
5	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	<220>	
	<223> FR shuffling vector h5LvlS	
10	<400> 74	
	gtctagatct ccaccatgag ggcccctgct cagttttttg ggatcttgtt gctctggttt	60
	ccagggatcc gatgtgacat ccagatgacc cagtetcc	98
15	<210> 75	
	<211> 98	
	<212> DNA	
20	<213> Artificial Sequence	
20	<220>	
	<223> FR shuffling vector h5Lv4S	
	<400> 75	
25	ttggcagatg gggtcccatc aaggttcagt ggctccggat ctggtaccga tttcactctc	60
	accatetega gtetgeaace tgaagatttt geaactta	98
	<210> 76	
30	<211> 98	
	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
35	<220>	
	<223> FR shuffling vector h5Lv2A	
	<400> 76	
40	cttaagaage ttttaatgte etgtgaggee ttgcaegtga tggtgaetet gteteetaea	60
40	gatgeagaea gggaggatgg agaetgggte atetggat	98
	<210> 77	
	<211> 98	
45	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	<220>	
50	<223> FR shuffling vector h5Lv3A	
	<400> 77	
	gatgggacce catctgccaa actagttgca taatagatca ggagcttagg ggctttccct	60
55	ggtttctgct gataccaact taagaagctt ttaatgtc	98

2012 Tables

::

\$1.0°E.

NEWS .

	<210> 78	
5	<211> 94	
	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	<220>	
10	<223> FR shuffling vector h5Lv5A	
	<400> 78	
	tgttcgtacg tttgatctcc accttggtcc ctccgccgaa cgtgtacggg ctctcaccat	60
15	getgeagaea gtagtaagtt geaaaatett cagg	94
	<210> 79	
	<211> 20	
20	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	<220>	
25	<223> Primer h5LvS	
	<400> 79	
	gtetagatet ecaceatgag	20
	<210> 80	
30	<211> 19	
	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
35	<220>	
	<223> Primer h5LvA	
	<400> 80	
40	tgttcgtacg tttgatctc	19
	<210> 81	
	<211> 381	
45	<212> DNA	
10	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	<220>	
	<221> sig-peptide	
50	<222> (1)(60)	
	<220>	
	<221> mat-peptide	
55	<222> (61)(381)	

;; ;;

4.45.5

7.

	<22	3>	Nuc:	leot	ide	sec	quen	ce	codi	.ng	for	vei	sio	n "a	a" c	of	
	hum	ani	zed	Lo	hai	n V	reg	ion									
5	<40	0>	81														
	atg	agg	gcc	cct	gct	cag	ttt	ttt	ggg	atc	ttg	ttg	ctc	tgg	ttt	cca	48
	Met	Arg	Ala	Pro	Ala	Gln	Phe	Phe	Gly	Ile	Leu	Leu	Leu	Trp	Phe	Pro	
10	-20					-15					-10					-5	
	ggg	atc	cga	tgt	gac	atc	cag	atg	acc	cag	tct	cca	tcc	tcc	ctg	tct	96
	Gly	Ile	Arg	Cys	Asp	Ile	Gln	Met	Thr	Gln	Ser	Pro	Ser	Ser	Leu	Ser	
					1				5					10			
15	gca	tet	gta	gga	gac	aga	gtc	acc	atc	acg	tgc	aag	gcc	tca	cag	gac	144
	Ala	Ser	Val	Gly	Asp	Arg	Val	Thr	Ile	Thr	Суз	Lys	Ala	Ser	Gln	Asp	
			15					20					25				
20	att	aaa	agc	ttc	tta	agt	tgg	tat	cag	cag	aaa	cca	ggg	aaa	gcc	cct	192
	Ile	Lys	Ser	Phe	Leu	Ser	Trp	Tyr	Gln	Gln	Lys	Pro	Gly	Lys	Ala	Pro	
		30					35					40					
25	aag	ctc	ctg	atc	tat	tat	gca	act	agt	ttg	gca	gat	ggg	gtc	cca	tca	240
23	Lys	Leu	Leu	Ile	Tyr	Tyr	Ala	Thr	Ser	Leu	Ala	Asp	Gly	Val	Pro	Ser	
	45					50					55					60	
	agg	ttc	agt	ggc	tcc	gga	tet	ggt	acc	gat	ttc	act	ctc	acc	atc	tcg	288
30	Arg	Phe	Ser	Gly		GJĀ	Ser	Gly	Thr	Asp	Phe	Thr	Leu	Thr	Ile	Ser	
					65					70					75		
			caa									_	_	_			336
35	Ser	Leu	Gln		GIU	Asp	Pne	Ala		Tyr	Tyr	Суз	Leu		His	Gly	
				80					85					90			
			ccg								_		-				361
40	GIU	ser	Pro	TYT	Thr	Pne	GIĀ		GTÅ	Thr	Lys	Val		Ile	Lys		
40	-21/	0> 8	95					100					105				
	<21																
45	<212																
			Arti	IlC.	ıaı	Seq	uen	ce									
	<220																
50						seq	uen	ce c	of v	ers	ion	"a"	of	hun	nani	zed	L
	cha:			gio	n												
	<400)> 8	32														

1.47.47

1.7 1.7 1.7

13; -2:

\$1200 Talketus

:

	Asp ite Gin Met Thr Gin Ser Pro Ser Ser Leu Ser Ala Ser Val Gly	
_	1 5 10 15	
5	Asp Arg Val Thr Ile Thr Cys Lys Ala Ser Gln Asp Ile Lys Ser Phe	
	20 25 30	
	Leu Ser Trp Tyr Gln Gln Lys Pro Gly Lys Ala Pro Lys Leu Leu Ile	
10	35 40 45	
	Tyr Tyr Ala Thr Ser Leu Ala Asp Gly Val Pro Ser Arg Phe Ser Gly	
	50 55 60	
15	Ser Gly Ser Gly Thr Asp Phe Thr Leu Thr Ile Ser Ser Leu Gln Pro	
	65 70 7 5 80	
	Glu Asp Phe Ala Thr Tyr Tyr Cys Leu Gln His Gly Glu Ser Pro Tyr	
20	85 90 95	
20	Thr Phe Gly Gly Thr Lys Val Glu Ile Lys	
	100 105 <210> 83	
	<210> 83 <211> 77	
25	<211> // <212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	<220>	
30	<223> FR shuffling primer F3SS	
	<400> 83	
	gtetggtace gattacacte teaceatete gageeteeag cetgaagatt ttgcaactta	60
35	ctattgtctg cagaaca	77
	<210> 84	
	<211> 77	
40	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	<220>	
	<223> FR shuffling primer F3SA	
45	<400> 84	
	tgttetgeag acaatagtaa gttgeaaaat etteaggetg gaggetegag atggtgagag	60
	tgtaateggt accagae	77
50	<210> 85	
	<211> 77	
	<212> DNA	
5 5	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	······································	

(1)

Signal.

128.50 VAR. 1

() 12 (12) 12 (13) 13 (13)

	<220>	
	<223> FR shuffling primer F3RS	
5	<400> 85	
	gtotggtaco gattacacto toaccatoto gagootocag cotgaagata ttgcaactta	60
	ctattgtctg cagaaca	77
10	<210> 86	
	<211> 77	
	<212> DNA	
45	<213> Artificial Sequence	
15	<220>	
	<223> FR shuffling primer F3RA	
	<400> 86	
20	tgttctgcag acaatagtaa gttgcaatat cttcaggctg gaggctcgag atggtgagag	60
	tgtaatcggt accagac	77
	<210> 87	
25	<211> 381	
	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
20	<220>	
30	<221> sig-peptide	
	<222> (1)(60)	
	<220>	
35	<221> mat-peptide	
	<222> (61)(381)	
	<223> Nucleotide sequence coding for version "b" of	
40	humanized L chain V region	
	<400> 87	
	atg agg gcc cct gct cag ttt ttt ggg atc ttg ttg ctc tgg ttt cca	48
45	Met Arg Ala Pro Ala Gln Phe Phe Gly Ile Leu Leu Trp Phe Pro	
45	-20 -15 -10 - 5	
	ggg ate ega tgt gae ate eag atg ace eag tet eea tee tee etg tet	96
	Gly Ile Arg Cys Asp Ile Gln Met Thr Gln Ser Pro Ser Ser Leu Ser	
50	1 5 10	
		144
	Ala Ser Val Gly Asp Arg Val Thr Ile Thr Cys Lys Ala Ser Gln Asp	
55	15 20 25	

::

1.200

	att	aaa	ago	ttc	tta	agt	tgg	tat	cag	cag	aaa	cca	ggg	aaa	gcc	cct	192
	Ile	Lys	Ser	Phe	Leu	Ser	Trp	Tyr	Gln	Gln	Lys	Pro	Gly	Lys	Ala	Pro	
5		30	ı				35	•				40					
	aag	cte	ctg	atc	tat	tat	gca	act	agt	ttg	gca	gat	ggg	gtc	cca	tca	240
	Lys	Leu	Leu	Ile	Tyr	Tyr	Ala	Thr	Ser	Leu	Ala	Asp	Gly	Val	Pro	Ser	
10	45	,				50					55					60	
	agg	ttc	agt	ggc	tcc	gga	tct	ggt	acc	gat	tac	act	ctc	acc	atc	tcg	288
	Arg	Phe	Ser	Gly	Ser	Gly	Ser	Gly	Thr	Asp	Tyr	Thr	Leu	Thr	Ile	Ser	
15					65					7,0					. 75		
	agc	ctc	cag	cct	gaa	gat	ttt	gca	act	tac	tat	tgt	ctg	cag	cat	ggt	336
	Ser	Leu	Gln	Pro	Glu	Asp	Phe	Ala	Thr	Tyr	Tyr	Сув	Leu	Gln	His	Gly	
				80					85					90			
20	gag	agc	ccg	tac	acg	ttc	ggc	gga	ggg	acc	aag	gtg	gag	atc	aaa		381
	Glu	Ser	Pro	Tyr	Thr	Phe	Gly	Gly	Gly	Thr	Lys	Val	Glu	Ile	Lys		
		_	95					100					105				
25		10>	-														
		11>															
		12>															
30			Art:	ific	ial	Sec	quen	ice								٠	
	<22																
						sec	quen	ice	of v	rers	ion	"b'	of	hu	mani	zed	L
05			V re	egio	n												
35		0>															
		Ile	Gln	Met		Gln	Ser	Pro	Ser		Leu	Ser	Ala	Ser		Gly	
	1	_			- 5		_	_		10					15		
40	Asp	Arg	Val		116	Thr	Cys	Lys		Ser	Gln	Asp	Ile		Ser	Phe	
	*	°	(T)	20	0 3	03	7	D	25	7		•		30	-		
	ren	ser	35	TÄT	GIII	GTII	тĀв	Pro 40	етА	гÀа	ATA	PEO	-	Leu	rea	116	
45	Пас∞	The same		Th ∽	802	Ton	210	Asp	C1	77a 1	D=0	C	45	Dh.o.	C	C1	
	TAT	50	ALG	THIL	Ser	Dea	55	Asp	GTĀ	Val	PIO		Arg	Pne	ser	GTĀ	
	802		Sor	Glar	መንጉ	Aen		Thr	T ou	Ψh ~	T1.	60	Co=	Ton	C1 m	Desa	
50	65	GLY	Der	GLY		70	-7-		1160	1111	75	Ser	Ser	Deu	GIII	_	
<i>5</i> 0		Asp	Phe	Ala	Thr		Tvr	Cys	Len	GID		G) w	Glu	Sor	Pro	80 Tur	
		-			85	-1-	-3-	-1-		90	****	G#.J	 4		95	-1-	
	Thr	Phe	Glv	Glv		Thr	Lys	Val	Glu		Lvs						
55			- <u>-</u>	100	-		_ =		105		-1-						

27.

1,200 co. 000 ft.

Charles.

	<2:	10>	89														
	<2	11>	381														
5	<2:	12>	DNA														
	<2	13>	Art:	ific	ial	Sec	quen	ce									
	<22	20>															
10	<22	21>	sig.	-pep	otid	е											
	<22	22>	(1)	(60)												
	<22	20>															
15	<22	21>	mat.	-pep	tid	e											
13	<22	22>	(61)	(38	1)											•
	<22	23>	Nuc.	leot	ide	sec	quen	ce	codi	ing	for	vei	csic	n "	c" (of	
	hun	nani	zed	L c	hai	n V	reg	ion		•							
20	<40	0>	89														
	atg	agg	gcc	cct	gct	cag	ttt	ttt	ggg	atc	ttg	ttg	ctc	tgg	ttt	cca	48
	Met	Arg	Ala	Pro	Ala	Gln	Phe	Phe	Gly	Ile	Leu	Leu	Leu	Trp	Phe	Pro	
25	-20					-15					-10					-5	
	ggg	atc	cga	tgt	gac	atc	cag	atg	acc	cag	tct	cca	tcc	tee	ctg	tct	96
	Gly	Ile	Arg	Cys	Asp	Ile	Gln	Met	Thr	Gln	Ser	Pro	Ser	Ser	Leu	Ser	
20					1				5					10			
30	_		_		_	_				_	_	_	_	tca	_	-	144
	Ala	Ser	15	GlY	Asp	Arg	Val	Thr 20	Ile	Thr	Cys	Lys		Ser	Gln	qeA	
		222		++-	++=	3.at	+~~	_	ana	02.C	222	000	25	aaa	~~~		192
35			_			_			_					Lys	•		172
		30					35	-2-				40	,	-1-			
	aag	ctc	ctg	atc	tat	tat	gca	act	agt	ttg	gca	gat	ggg	gtc	cca	tca	240
40	Lys	Leu	Leu	Ile	Tyr	Tyr	Ala	Thr	Ser	Leu	Ala	Asp	Gly	Val	Pro	Ser	
	45					50					55					60	
	agg	ttc	agt	ggc	tcc	gga	tct	ggt	acc	gat	tac	act	ctc	acc	atc	teg	288
45	Arg	Phe	Ser	${\tt Gly}$	Ser	Gly	Ser	cly	Thr	Asp	Tyr	Thr	Leu	Thr	Ile	Ser	
70					65					70					75		
	agc	ctc	cag	cct	gaa	gat	att	gca	act	tac	tat	tgt	ctg	cag	cat	ggt	336
	Ser	Leu	Gln		Glu	qaA	Ile	Ala	Thr	Tyr	Tyr	Сув	Leu	Gln	His	Gly	
50				80					85					90			

. E.

,1630 b

	gag ago	ccg	tac	acg	ttc	ggc	gga	ggg	acc	aag	gtg	gag	atc	aaa		381	
	Glu Ser	Pro	Tyr	Thr	Phe	Gly	СĵА	Gly	Thr	Lys	Val	Glu	Ile	Lys			
5		95					100					105					
	<210>	90															
	<211>	107															
10	<212>	PRT															
	<213>	Art:	ific	ial	Sec	quen	ce										
	<220>																
15	<223>	Ami	no a	cid	sec	quen	ce	of v	rers	ion	"C'	of	hu	manj	ized	L	
	chain	V r	egio	n													
	<400>	90															
	Asp Ile	Gln	Met	Thr	Gln	Ser	Pro	Ser	Ser	Leu	Ser	Ala	Ser	Val	Gly		
20	1			5					10					15			
	Asp Arg	Val	Thr	Ile	Thr	Cys	Lys	Ala	Ser	Gln	Asp	Ile	Lys	Ser	Phe		
			20					25					30				
25	Leu Ser	Trp	Tyr	Gln	Gln	Lys	Pro	Gly	Lys	Ala	Pro	Lys	Leu	Leu	Ile		
		35					40					45					
	Tyr Tyr	Ala	Thr	Ser	Leu	Ala	Asp	Gly	Val	Pro	Ser	Arg	Phe	Ser	Gly		
30	50				_	55		_			60		_	_=			
	Ser Gly	Ser	GIŢ	Thr		туr	Thr	Leu	Thr		Ser	Ser	Leu	Gln			
	65	710	7.7 -	Trb ∞	70	The same	O	T 013	C1 =	75	C3	C1	C	Desa	80		
35	Glu Asp	116	A1 a	85	ıyı	-7-	Cys	Leu	90	ura	GTĀ	Gru	SGI	95	TYE		
	Thr Phe	Glv	Glv		Thr	Lvs	Val.	Glu		Lvs				93			
		1	100	3				105		-1-		•					
40	<210>	91															
40	<211>	72															
	<212>	DNA															
	<213>		fic	ial	Seq	uen	ce										
45	<220>				•	•											
	<223>	FR s	huf	flir	ng p	rim	er 1	72 <i>S</i> S	}							•	
	<400>	91							•								
50	gtctctt	aag t	tggt	tcca	ıg ca	gaaa	ccag	gga	aato	tcc	taag	acco	tg a	teta	ctato	a 60	
	caactag						_	- -			_		-		-	72	
	<210>	92															
5 5	<211>	72															

CERT OFFICE

	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
5	<220>	
	<223> FR shuffling primer F2SA	
	<400> 92	
10	tgttactagt tgcatagtag atcagggtct taggagattt ccctggtttc tgctggaacc	60
	aacttaagag ac	72
	<210> 93	
45	<211> 72	
15	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	<220>	
20 .	<223> FR shuffling primer F2XS	
	<400> 93	
	gtctcttaag ttggtatcag cagaaaccag agaaagcccc taagtccctg atctattatg	60
25	caactagtaa ca	72
	<210> 94	
	<211> 72	
	<212> DNA	
30	<213> Artificial Sequence	
	<220>	
	<223> FR shuffling primer F2XA	
35	<400> 94	
	tgttactagt tgcataatag atcagggact taggggcttt ctctggtttc tgctgatacc	60
	aacttaagag ac	72
40	<210> 95	
70	<211> 381	
	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
45	<220>	
	<221> sig-peptide	
	<222> (1)(60)	•
50	<220>	
	<221> mat-peptide	
	<222> (61)(381)	

	<22	23>	Nuc:	leot	ide	sec	luen	ce	codi	ng	for	vei	sio	n "]	b1"	of	
_	hun	nani	zed	L c	hai	n V	reg	ion									
5	<40	0>	95														
	atg	agg	gcc	cct	gct	cag	ttt	ttt	ggg	atc	ttg	ttg	ctc	tgg	ttt	cca	48
	Met	Arg	Ala	Pro	Ala	Gln	Phe	Phe	Gly	Ile	Leu	Leu	Leu	Trp	Phe	Pro	
10	-20					-15					-10					-5	
	ggg	atc	cga	tgt	gac	atc	cag	atg	acc	cag	tct	cca	tcc	tcc	ctg	tct	96
	Gly	lle	Arg	Суз	Asp	Ile	Gln	Met	Thr	Gln	Ser	Pro	Ser	Ser	Leu	Ser	
15					1				5		٠			10			
	gca	tct	gta	gga	gac	aga	gtc	acc	atc	acg	tgc	aag	gcc	tca	cag	gac	144
	Ala	Ser	Val	Gly	Asp	Arg	Val	Thr	Ile	Thr	Суѕ	Lys	Ala	Ser	Gln	Asp	
20			15					20					25				
20											aaa						192
	Ile	_	Ser	Phe	Leu	Ser		Phe	Gln	Gln	Lys		Gly	Lys	Ser	Pro	
		30					35					40					
25	_		-						_	_	gca	_		•			240
	_	Thr	Leu	116	Tyr	-	Ala	Thr	Ser	Leu	Ala	Asp	Gly	Val	Pro		
	45	++0	20+	~~~	+~~	50	+a+	~~+	200	~o+	55 tac					60	200
30	- •									_	Tyr					_	288
	9				65	,		2-1		70	-1-	****	Dec	****	75	Dez	
	agc	ctc	cag	cct		gat	ttt	gca	act	tac	tat	tqt	ctg	cag		ggt	336
35						•					Tyr		_	_			
				80					85					90			
	gag	agc	ccg	tac	acg	ttc	ggc	gga	ggg	acc	aag	gtg	gag	atc	aaa		381
	Glu	Ser	Pro	Tyr	Thr	Phe	Gly	Gly	Gly	Thr	Lys	Val	Glu	Ile	Lys		
40			95					100					105				
	<21	0>	96														
	<21	1>	107														
45	<21	2> 1	PRT														
	<21	3> 2	Arti	fic	ial	Seq	uen	ce									
	<22	0>									<i>-</i>						
50	<22	3> 2	Amin	o a	cid	seç	uen	ce o	of v	ers	ion	"b1	." 0	f hi	ıman	ized	L
	cha	in '	7 re	gio	n												
	<40	0> !	96													·	

86

55

14150 TASA

1032

2000 PAGE 1 100 PAGE 181 PAGE

Such andre

	Asp	Ile	Gln	Met	Thr	Gln	Ser	Pro	Ser	Ser	Leu	Ser	Ala	Ser	Val	Gly	
E	1				5					10					15		
5	Asp	Arg	Val	Thr	Ile	Thr	Cys	Lys	Ala	Ser	Gln	Asp	Ile	Lys	Ser	Phe	
				20					25					30			
	Leu	Ser	Trp	Phe	Gln	Gln	Lys	Pro	Gly	Lys	Ser	Pro	Lys	Thr	Leu	Ile	
10			35					40					45				
	Tyr	Tyr	Ala	Thr	Ser	Leu	Ala	Asp	Gly	Val	Pro	Ser	Arg	Phe	Ser	Gly	
		50					55			-		60					
	Ser	Gly	Ser	Gly	Thr	Asp	Tyr	Thr	Leu	Thr	Ile	Ser	Ser	Leu	Gln	Pro	
15	65					70					75					80	
	Glu	Asp	Phe	Ala	Thr	Tyr	Tyr	Cys	Leu	Gln	His	Gly	Glu	Ser	Pro	Tyr	
					85					90					95		
20	Thr	Phe	Gly	Gly	Gly	Thr	Lys	Val	Glu	Ile	ГЛа						
				100				•	105								
	<21	.0>	97														
	<21	1>	381														
25	<21	2>	DNA														
	<21	3>	Art	ific	ial	Sec	guen	се									
	<22	0>															
30	<22	1>	sig-	-pep	tide	9											
	<22	2>	(1).	(60)												
	<22	0>															
	<22	1>	mat-	-pep	tide	3											
35	<22	2>	(61))	(38	1)											
	<22	3>	Nuc]	leot	ide	sec	guen	ce d	codi	ng	for	vei	sio	n "	b2 "	of	
	hum	ani	zed	Lс	hai	a V	reg	ion									
40	<40	0>	97														
	atg	agg	gee	cct	gct	cag	ttt	ttt	ggg	atc	ttg	ttg	ctc	tgg	ttt	oca	48
			Ala									_					
	-20					-15					-10					~5	
45	ggg	atc	cga	tgt	gac	atc	cag	atg	acc	cag	tct	cca	tee	tcc	ctg	tet	96
			Arg														
					1				5					10			
50	gca	tet	gta	gga	gac	aga	gtc	acc	atc	acg	tge	aag	gcc	tca	cag	gac	144
50			Val													_	
			15					20					25			-	

	att	aaa	agc	ttc	tta	agt	tgg	tat	cag	cag	aaa	cca	gag	aaa	gcc	cct	192
•	Ile	Lys	Ser	Phe	Leu	Ser	Trp	Tyr	Gln	Gln	Lys	Pro	Glu	Lys	Ala	Pro	
5		30					35					40					
	aag	tcc	ctg	atc	tat	tat	gca	act	agt	ttg	gca	gat	ggg	gtc	cca	tca	240
	Lys	Ser	Leu	Ile	Tyr	Tyr	Ala	Thr	Ser	Leu	Ala	qeA	Gly	Val	Pro	Ser	
10	45					50					55					60	
	agg	ttc	agt	ggc	tcc	gga	tct	ggt	acc	gat	tac	act	ctc	acc	atc	teg	288
	Arg	Phe	Ser	Gly	Ser	Gly	Ser	Gly	Thr	Asp	Tyr	Thr	Leu	Thr	Ile	Ser	
15					65					70					75		
	•												-	_	cat		336
	Ser	Leu	Gln		Glu	Asp	Phe	Ala		Tyr	Tyr	Суз	Leu		His	Gly	
20				80					85					90			
20	, ,	-	ccg		-				323		_						381
	Glu	Ser	Pro	Tyr	Thr	Phe	GIĀ		Gly	Thr	Lys	Val		Ile	Lys		
	-21	0>	95					100					105				
25		0> 1>															
		2> :															
				fia	1 2 1	500	****	~									
30	<22		Arti	.13.0	Iai	sec	inen	Ce									
			Amir	a	cid	500	ממווי	CD /	of v	7026	ion	"h?) "	f h	1m 2 r	ized	т.
			V re			560	iue.	.ce ·	JI V	CLS	1011	D	. 0	'L 11'	umai.	irsea	
35		0>		-9-0	••												
				Met	Thr	Gln	Ser	Pro	Ser	Ser	Leu	Ser	Ala	Ser	Val	Glv	
	1				5					10					15	1	
		Arg	Val	Thr		Thr	Сув	Lys	Ala	Ser	Gln	Asp	İle	Lys	Ser	Phe	
40	_			20					25			_		30			
	Leu	Ser	Trp	Tyr	Gln	Gln	Lys	Pro	Glu	Lys	Ala	Pro	Lys	Ser	Leu	Ile	
			35					40					45				
45	Tyr	Tyr	Ala	Thr	Ser	Leu	Ala	Asp	Gly	Val	Pro	Ser	Arg	Phe	Ser	Gly	
		50					5 5					60					
	Ser	Gly	Ser	Gly	Thr	Asp	Tyr	Thr	Leu	Thr	Ile	Ser	Ser	Leu	Gln	Pro	
50	65					70					75					80	
	Glu	Asp	Phe	Ala	Thr	Tyr	Tyr	Cys	Leu	Gln	His	Gly	Glu	Ser	Pro	Tyr	
					85					90					95		
	Thr	Phe	Gly	Gly	Gly	Thr	Lys	Val	G1u	Ile	Lys						
55				100					105								

19 E - 19 5 /

Letter St. 1. Liberton L.

1.00 m

	<21	.0>	99														
5	<21	1>	117														
	<21	.2>	PRT														
	<21	3>	Mous	se													
	<22	<0>															
10	<22	3>	Amir	no a	cid	sec	quen	се	of I	i ch	ain	V 1	regi	on .	of a	anti	TI
	mou	se	mono	oclo	nal	ant	tibo	dy	ATR-	-5							
	<40	0>	99														
15	Glu	Val	Gln	Leu	Gln	Gln	Ser	Gly	Thr	Asn	Leu	Val	Arg	Pro	Gly	Ala	
					5					10					15		
	Leu	Val	Lys	Leu	Ser	Суз	Lys	Gly	Ser	Gly	Phe	Asn	Ile	Lys	Asp	Tyr	
20				20					25					30			
	Tyr	Met	His	Trp	Val	Lys	Gln	Arg	Pro	Glu	Gln	Gly	Leu	Glu	Trp	Ile	
			35					40					45				
25	GΙΆ		Asn	Asp	Pro	Ala	Asn	Gly	His	Ser	Met	Tyr	Asp	Pro	Lys	Phe	
		50					55					60					
		Gly	Lys	Ala	Ser		Thr	Ala	Asp	Thr		Ser	Asn	Thr	Ala	-	
	65	~1 -	T	c	°	70	mh	e	C1	N	75 mb=	21-	37- T	Maran.	Db.a	80	
30	reu	GTII	Leu	Ser	85	Leu	Inr	Ser	GIU	90	Int	MIG	var	TÄL	95	Cys	
	Ala	Ara	Asp	Ser		Tvr	Ala	Met	Asp		Tro	Glv	Gln	Glv		Ser	
			•	100					105					110			
35	Val	Thr	Val	Ser	Ser												
			115														
	<21	0>	100														
40	<21	1>	107														
	<21	2>	PRT														
	<21	3> 1	Mous	se													
45	<22	0>															
	<22	3> .	Amir	o a	cid	sec	guen	ce (of I	, ch	ain	V r	egi	on o	of a	nti	TF
	mou	se i	monc	clo	nal	ant	ibo	dy i	ATR-	∙5							
50	<40	0>	100														
50	Asp	Ile	Lys	Met	Thr	Gln	Ser	Pro	Ser	Ser	Met	Tyr	Ala	Ser	Leu	Gly	
					5					10					15		
	Glu	Arg	Val		Ile	Thr	Cys	Lys		Ser	Gln	Asp	Ile	-	Ser	Phe	
55				20					25					30			

the property of the particle of

1. 15262 July 1888

Children.

	Leu	Ser	Trp	Tyr	Gln	Gln	Lys	Pro	Trp	Lys	Ser	Pro	Lys	Thr	Leu	Ile	
5			35					40					45				
J	Tyr	Tyr	Ala	Thr	Ser	Leu	Ala	Asp	Gly	Val	Pro	Ser	Arg	Phe	Ser	Gly	
		50					55					60					
	Ser	Gly	Ser	Gly	Gln	Asp	Tyr	Ser	Leu	Thr	Ile	Asn	Asn	Leu	Glu	Ser	
10	65					70					75					80	
	Asp	Asp	Thr	Ala	Thr	Tyr	Tyr	Cys	Leu	Gln	His	Gly	Glu	Ser	Pro	Tyr	
					85					90					95		
15	Thr	Phe	Gly	Gly	Сlу	Thr	Lys	Leu	Glu	Ile	Lys						
				100					105								
	<21	.0>	101														
	<21	.1>	780														
20	<21	.2>	DNA														٠.
	<21	3>	Homo	sap	ien	s											
	<22	:0>															
25	<22	3>	DNA	COC	ling	for	sc	lub	le h	numa	in T	F					
	<40	0>	101														
	atg	gag	acc	cct	gec	tgg	ccc	cgg	gtc	ccg	cgc	ccc	gag	acc	gcc	gtc	48
30	Met	Glu	Thr	Pro	Ala	Trp	Pro	Arg	Val	Pro	Arg	Pro	Glu	Thr	Ala	Val	
30			-30					-25					-20				
	gct	cgg	acg	ctc	ctg	ctc	ggc	tgg	gtc	ttc	gcc	cag	gtg	gcc	ggc	gct	96
	Ala	Arg	Thr	Leu	Leu	Leu	Cly	Trp	Val	Phe	Ala	Gln	Val	Ala	Gly	Ala	
35		-15					-10					-5				-1	
	tca	ggc	act	aca	aat	act	gtg	gça	gca	tat	aat	tta	act	tgg	aaa	tca	144
	Ser	Gly	Thr	Thr	Asn	Thr	Val	Ala	Ala	Tyr	Asn	Leu	Thr	Trp	Lys	Ser	
40	1				5					10		•			15		
	act	aat	ttc	aag	aca	att	ttg	gag	tgg	gaa	caa	aaa	aca	gtc	aat	caa	192
	Thr	Asn	Phe	Lys	Thr	Ile	Leu	Glu	Trp	Glu	Pro	Lys	Pro	Val	Asn	Gln	
				20					25					30			
45	gtc	tac	act	gtt	caa	ata	agc	act	aag	tca	gga	gat	tgg	aaa	agc	aaa	240
	Val	Tyr	Thr	Val	Gln	Ile	Ser	Thr	Lys	Ser	Gly	Asp	Trp	Lys	Ser	Lys	
			35					40	•				45				
50	_										ctc		_			_	288
	Cys	Phe	Tyr	Thr	Thr	qeA	Thr	Glu	Cys	Asp	Leu	Thr	Asp	Glu	Ile	Val	
		50					55					60					

90

. 2005 1

:.. ::-

	aaç	g gat	gtg	, aag	cag	acg	tac	ttg	gca	cgg	gtc	ttc	tcc	tac	ccg	gca	366
_	Lys	s Asp	Val	. Lys	Gln	Thr	Tyr	Leu	Ala	Arg	Val	Phe	Ser	Tyr	Pro	Ala	
5	65	5				70					75					80	
	999	, aat	gtg	gag	agc	acc	ggt	tet	get	999	gag	cct	ctg	tat	gag	aac	384
															Glu		
10					85					90					95		
	tcc	cca	gag	tte	aca	cct	tac	ctg	gag	aca	aac	ctc	gga	cag	cca	aca	432
														_	Pro		
15				100					105				_	110			
,,	att	cag	agt	ttt	gaa	cag	gtg	gga	aca	aaa	gtg	aat	gtg	acc	gta	gaa	480
	lle	Gln	Ser	Phe	Glu	Gln	Val	Gly	Thr	Lys	Val	Asn	Val	Thr	Val	Glu	
			115					120					125				
20	gat	gaa	cgg	act	tta	gtc	aga	agg	aac	aac	act	ttc	cta	agc	ctc	cgg	528
	Asp	Glu	Arg	Thr	Leu	Val	Arg	Arg	Asn	Asn	Thr	Phe	Leu	Ser	Leu	Arg	
		130					135					140					
25	gat	gtt	ttt	ggc	aag	gac	tta	att	tat	aca	ctt	tat	tat	tgg	aaa	tct	576
	Asp	Val	Phe	Gly	Lys	Asp	Leu	Ile	Tyr	Thr	Leu	Tyr	Tyr	Trp	Lys	Ser	
	145					150					155					160	
	tca	agt	tca	gga	aag	aaa	aca	gcc	aaa	aca	aac	act	aat	gag	ttt	ttg	624
30	Ser	Ser	Ser	Gly	Lys	Lys	Thr	Ala	Lys	Thr	Asn	Thr	Asn	Glu	Phe	Leu	
					165					170					175		
													_		gca		672
35	Ile	Asp	Val	Asp	Lys	Gly	Glu	Asn	Tyr	Суз	Phe	Ser	Val	Gln	Ala	Val	
				180					185					190			
															gta	-	720
40	Ile	Pro		Arg	Thr	Val	Asn		Lys	Ser	Thr	Asp	Ser	Pro	Val	Glu	
			195					200					205				
															gac		768
	Cys		Gly	Gln	Glu	Lys		Glu	Phe	Arg	Glu		Tyr	Lys	Asp	Asp	
45		210					215					220					
		_	aaa -	taa		~ <i>-</i>											780
	_	Asp	Lys														
50	225	•									•						
		0> :															
	<21																
55	<21		PRT														
55	<22	0>															

100

1275 - 60 A.

BEERE TERRET

	<22	3>	Ami	no a	cid	sec	quen	ce	of s	solu	ble	hun	nan	TF		
5	<40	0>	102													
	Met	Glu	Thr	Pro	Ala	Trp	Pro	Arg	Val	Pro	Arg	Pro	Glu	Thr	Ala	Val
			-30					-25					-20			
	Ala	Arg	Thr	Leu	Leu	Leu	Gly	Trp	Val	Phe	Ala	Gln	Val	Ala	Gly	Ala
10		-15					-10					-5				-1
	Ser	Gly	Thr	Thr	Asn	Thr	Val	Ala	Ala	Tyr	Asn	Leu	Thr	Trp	Lys	Ser
	1				5					10					15	5
15	Thr	Asn	Phe	Lys	Thr	Ile	Leu	Glu	Trp	Glu	Pro	Lys	Pro	Val	Asn	Gln
				20					25					30		
	Val	Tyr	Thr	Val	Gln	Ile	Ser	Thr	Lys	Ser	Gly	Asp	Trp	Lys	Ser	Lys
20			35					40					45			
20	Cys	Phe	Tyr	Thr	Thr	Asp	Thr	Glu	Суз	Asp	Leu	Thr	Asp	Glu	Ile	Val
		50					55					60				
	Lys	Asp	Val	Lys	Gln	Thr	Tyr	Leu	Ala	Arg	Val	Phe	Ser	Tyr	Pro	Ala
25	65					70					75					80
	Gly	Asn	Val	Glu		Thr	Gly	Ser	Ala	Gly	Glu	Pro	Leu	Tyr		
	_	_		_,	85	_	_	_		90		_			95	
30	ser	Pro	GIU		Thr	Pro	ıyr	тел		Thr	Asn	Leu	GTĀ			Thr
	T10	C1-n	80=	100	C1	C15	175.1	<i>c</i> 1	105	Lys	37-1	700	1707	110		C1
	110	9411	115	rne	GIU	9211	Val	120	1111	TYS	Val	A511	125	TILL	Val	GIU
35	Asp	Glu		Thr	Leu	Val	Ara		Asn	Asn	Thr	Phe		Ser	Len	Ara
		130	•				135	9				140				9
	Asp	Val	Phe	Gly	Lys	Asp	Leu	Ile	Tyr	Thr	Leu	Tyr	Tyr	Trp	Lys	Ser
	145			_		150			_		155	_	_	-	_	160
40	Ser	Ser	Ser	Gly	Lys	Lys	Thr	Ala	Lys	Thr	Asn	Thr	Asn	Glu	Phe	Leu
					165					170					175	
	Ile	Asp	Val	Asp	Lys	Gly	Glu	Asn	Tyr	Cys	Phe	Ser	Val	Gln	Ala	Val
45				180					185					190		
	Ile	Pro	Ser	Arg	Thr	Val	Asn	Arg	Lys	Ser	Thr	Asp	Ser	Pro	Val	Glu
			195					200					205			
50	Cys	Met	Gly	Gln	Glu	Lys	Gly	Glu	Phe	Arg	Glu	Asp	Tyr	Lys	qeA	Asp
		210					215					220				
	Asp	Asp	Lys													
	225															
55	<21	0> :	103													

그 그 그 사람 하루 - 동물을

Contraction of the state of

111111

	<21	.1>	780														
5	<21	.2>	DNA											,			
3	<21	.3>	Homo	osap	oien	s											
	<22	20>															
	<22	:3>	DNA	cod	ling	for	c hu	man	TF								
10	<40	0>	103														
	atg	gag	acc	cct	gcc	tgg	ccc	cgg	gtc	ccg	cgc	ccc	gag	acc	gcc	gtc	48
	MET	Glu	Thr	Pro	Ala	Trp	Pro	Arg	Val	Pro	Arg	Pro	Glu	Thr	Ala	Val	
15			-30					-25	•				-20				
	gct	cgg	acg	ctc	ctg	ctc	ggc	tgg	gtc	ttc	gcc	cag	gtg	gcc	ggc	gct	96
	Ala	Arg	Thr	Leu	Leu	Leu	Gly	Trp	Val	Phe	Ala	Gln	Val	Ala	Gly	Ala	
20		-15					-10					~5				-1	
	tca	ggc	act	aca	aat	act	gtg	gca	gca	tat	aat	tta	act	tgg	aaa	tca	144
	Ser	Gly	Thr	Thr	Asn	Thr	Val	Ala	Ala	Tyr	Asn	Leu	Thr	Trp	Lys	Ser	
05	1				5					10					15		
25				_	_	_	_		tgg	-				_		_	192
	Thr	Asn	Phe	Ī	Thr	Ile	Leu	Glu	Trp	Glu	Pro	Lys	Pro		Asn	Gln	
				20					25					30			0.40
30	-			•	_		_		aag			_			_		240
	vaı	TYI	35	Val	GTII	116	ser	40	Lys	ser	GTA	nsp	45	пÃ2	Ser	rÃs	
	tac	+++		aca	aca	gac	aca		tgt	gac	ctc	acc		aaa	att	ata	288
35	-					_			Cys	_			_		_		
	-, -	50	-3-				55			•		60					
	aag	gat	gtg	aag	cag	acg	tac	ttg	gca	cgg	gtc	ttc	tcc	tac	ccg	gca	336
40	Lys	Asp	Val	Lys	Gln	Thr	Tyr	Leu	Ala	Arg	Val	Phe	Ser	Tyr	Pro	Ala	
	65					70					75					80	
	ggg	aat	gtg	gag	agc	acc	ggt	tct	gct	ggg	gag	cct	ctg	tat	gag	aac	384
	Gly	Asn	Val	Glu	Ser	Thr	Gly	Ser	Ala	Gly	Glu	Pro	Leu	Tyr	Glu	Asn	
4 5					85					90					95		
	tcc	cca	gag	ttc	aca	cct	tac	ctg	gag	aca	aac	ctc	gga	cag	cca	aca	432
	Ser	Pro	Glu	Phe	Thr	Pro	Tyr	Leu	Glu	Thr	Asn	Leu	Gly	Gln	Pro	Thr	
50				100					105					110			
	att	cag	agt	ttt	gaa	cag	gtg	gga	aca	aaa	gtg	aat	gtg	acc	gta	gaa	480
	Ile	Gln	Ser	Phe	Glu	Gln	Val	Gly	Thr	Lys	Val	Asn	Val	Thr	Val	Glu	
55			115					120					125				

1825/2

2.27

	gat	gaa	cgg	act	tta	gtc	aga	agg	aac	aac	act	ttc	cta	agc	ctc	cgg	528
-	Asp	Glu	Arg	Thr	Leu	Val	Arg	Arg	Asn	Asn	Thr	Phe	Leu	Ser	Leu	Arg	
5		130					135					140					
	gat	gtt	ttt	ggc	aag	gac	tta	att	tat	aca	ctt	tat	tat	tgg	aaa	tct	576
	Asp	Val	Phe	Gly	Lys	Asp	Leu	Ile	Tyr	Thr	Leu	Tyr	Tyr	Trp	Lys	Ser	
10	145					150					155					160	
	tca	agt	tca	gga	aag	aaa	aca	gcc	aaa	aca	aac	act	aat	gag	ttt	ttg	624
	Ser	Ser	Ser	Gly	Lys	Lys	Thr	Ala	Lys	Thr	Asn	Thr	Asn	Glu	Phe	Leu	
15					165					170					175		
	att	gat	gtg	gat	aaa	gga	gaa	aac	tac	tgt	ttc	agt	gtt	caa	gca	gtg	672
	Ile	Asp	Val	Asp	Lys	Gly	Glu	Asn	Tyr	Cys	Phe	Ser	Val	Gln	Ala	Val	
				180					185					190			
20	att	ccc	tcc	cga	aca	gtt	aac	cgg	aag	agt	aca	gac	agc	ccg	gta	gag	720
	Ile	Pro	Ser	Arg	Thr	Val	Asn	Arg	Lys	Ser	Thr	Asp	Ser	Pro	Val	Glu	
			195					200					205				
25	-	_						gaa		٠.	-						768
	Cys		Сĵ	Gln	Glu	Lys	_	Glu	Phe	Arg	Glu		Phe	Tyr	Ile	Ile	
		210					215					220					
30								atc						_	-		816
		Ala	Val	Val	Pne		AaT	Ile	IIe	Leu		Ile	Ile	Leu	Ala		
	225				*~*	230					235					240	064
								gca Ala									864
35	261	Deu	1110	шуз	245	<i>n</i> rg	пÃа	лла	Grā	250	GTĀ	GIN	Ser	тър	255	GIU	
	aac	tee	cca	cta	aat	att	tca	taa							255		888
				-	Asn	•											000
40				260													
	<21	0> :	104														
	<21	1> 2	259														
45	<21	2> 1	PRT														
	<22																
			Amin	o a	cid	sec	ıuen	ce d	of s	olu	ble	hum	an	тF			
	<400									.020	~~0						
50	MET			Pro	Ala	Tro	Pro	Ara	۷al	Dro	Ara	Dro	Clu	ም ኤ ~	Δla	Val	
			-30			r -		-25			y		-20		u	4 G T	
	Ala .	Ara		Leu	Leu	Leu	Glv		Val	Phe	Ala	Gln		Ala	Glv	Ala	
55		-15		-			-10	-F				-5			1	-1	
												_				_	

ř Ľ

	Ser	Gly	Thr	Thr			Val	Ala	Ala	Tyr	Asn	Leu	Thr	Trp	Lys	Ser
_	1				5					10	ı				15	5
5	Thr	Asn	Phe	Lys	Thr	Ile	Leu	Glu	Trp	Glu	Pro	Lys	Pro	Val	Asn	Gln
				20					25	•				30)	
	Val	Tyr	Thr	Val	Gln	Ile	Ser	Thr	Lys	Ser	Gly	Asp	Trp	Lys	Ser	Lys
10			35					40					45	5		
	Cys	Phe	Tyr	Thr	Thr	Asp	Thr	Glu	Сув	qeA	Leu	Thr	Asp	Glu	Ile	Val
		50					55					60)			
15	Lys	Asp	Val	Lys	Gln	Thr	Tyr	Leu	Ala	Arg	Val	Phe	Ser	Tyr	Pro	Ala
	65					70					75					80
	Gly	Asn	Val	Glu	Ser	Thr	Gly	Ser	Ala	Gly	G1u	Pro	Leu	Tyr	Glu	Asn
					85					90					95	5
20	Ser	Pro	Glu	Phe	Thr	Pro	Tyr	Leu	Glu	Thr	Asn	Leu	Gly	Gln	Pro	Thr
				100					105					110		
	Ile	Gln	Ser	Phe	Glu	Gln	Va1	Gly	Thr	Lys	Val	Asn	Val	Thr	Val	Glu
25			115					120					125			
	Asp		Arg	Thr	Leu	Val	Arg	Arg	Asn	Asn	Thr	Phe	Leu	Ser	Leu	Arg
		130		_			135					140				
30		Val	Phe	Gly	Lys		Leu	Ile	Tyr	Thr		Tyr	Tyr	Trp	Lys	Ser
30	145	_	_		_	150	_		_		155					160
	Ser	Ser	Ser	GΙΆ		Lys	Thr	Ala	Lys		Asn	Thr	Asn	Glu		
	71.		777	•	165	~1	01			170		_			175	
35	TTE	Asp	Val		тĀв	GIĀ	GIU	Asn		Cys	Lue	ser	Val		Ala	Val
	T1.	Dma	6	180	mh	1707	7	X	185	C	m\	\	0	190	**- 3	6 3
	TTÉ	PLO	Ser	Arg	THE	val	ASII	200	тÃа	ser	THE	Asp			val	GIU
40	C.re	ME T	Gly.	G1n	G111	Tare	Gly		Pho	λτα	C1	77.0	205		T1.	T1.
	Cys	210	Gry.	GIII	Giu	Lys	215	914	± 11.6	<i>m</i> y	GIU	220	FIIE	TÄT	TTE	116
	Glw		Val	Va 1	Pho	Val		Tla	Tla	T.Ou	T/a 1		Tlo	Ton	Al-	T7.
	225		V 63.1.	,		230	V 44.2				235	774	176	Deu	n.a	240
45		T.e.u	His	Tare	Cve		Tare	Δla	Gly	Va 7		CI n	50=	T	Taro	
	~31	_, ou		- 13	245	Y	-770	4 L.C.	~ ~ ¥	250	arl	2111	Ser	+rb	255	GIU
										~~0					200	
	Asn	Ser	Pro	Len	Asn	Val	Ser									
50	Asn	Ser	Pro	Leu 260	Asn	Val	Ser									

Claims

 An experimental animal having implanted therein an animal cell to which the gene encoding human tissue factor (TF) or part thereof has been inserted and which is capable of expressing said gene, said animal being a non-human animal in which a hypercoagulable state persists for a long period of time.

Ė,

;; ;;

- 2. The animal according to claim 1 wherein said part of human tissue factor lacks the intracellular region.
- 3. The animal according to claim 1 or 2 wherein said animal cell is a mammalian cell.
- The animal according to claim 3 wherein said mammalian cell is a human myeloma cell.
 - 5. The animal according to any one of claims 1 to 4 wherein said animal is a mouse.

20

25

40

- 6. The animal according to any of claims 1 to 5 wherein said hypercoagulable state is indicated by at least one of the phenomena comprising an increase in the plasma concentration of human tissue factor, a decrease in platelets, a decrease in fibrinogen, an increase in the concentration of soluble fibrin monomer complex, and an increase in the concentration of thrombin-antithrombin III complex.
- 7. A method of generating the animal according to any one of claims 1 to 6, wherein an animal cell to which the gene encoding human tissue factor (TF) or part thereof has been inserted and which is capable of expressing said gene is implanted to non-human animals and then an animal having a persistent hypercoagulable state is selected.
 - 8. A method of screening an anti-thrombotic agent which method comprises using the animal according to any one of claims 1 to 6.
 - 9. A preventive or therapeutic agent for diseases having a persistent hypercoagulable state, said agent comprising an antibody to human tissue factor (human TF).
 - 10. The preventive or therapeutic agent according to claim 9 wherein said antibody is a polyclonal antibody.
 - 11. The preventive or therapeutic agent according to claim 9 wherein said antibody is a monoclonal antibody.
 - 12. The preventive or therapeutic agent according to claim 9 or 11 wherein said antibody is a recombinant antibody.
- 30 13. The preventive or therapeutic agent according to claim 9 or 12 wherein said antibody is an altered antibody.
 - 14. The preventive or therapeutic agent according to claim 9, 12, or 13 wherein said altered antibody is a chimeric antibody or a humanized antibody.
- 35 15. The preventive or therapeutic agent according to claim 14 wherein said humanized antibody is a humanized antibody of version b-b, i-b, or i-b2.
 - 16. The preventive or therapeutic agent according to claim 9 or any one of claims 12-15 wherein said antibody is a modified antibody.
 - 17. The preventive or therapeutic agent according to claim 16 wherein said modified antibody is an antibody fragment Fab, F(ab')₂, or Fv, or a single chain Fv (scFv).
- **18.** A preventive or therapeutic agent for a hypercoagulable state resulting from infections, said agent comprising an antibody against human tissue factor (human TF).
 - 19. The preventive or therapeutic agent according to claim 18 wherein said antibody is a polyclonal antibody.
 - 20. The preventive or therapeutic agent according to claim 18 wherein said antibody is a monoclonal antibody.
 - 21. The preventive or therapeutic agent according to claim 18 or 20 wherein said antibody is a recombinant antibody.
 - 22. The preventive or therapeutic agent according to claim 18 or 21 wherein said antibody is an altered antibody.
- 23. The preventive or therapeutic agent according to claim 18, 21, or 22 wherein said altered antibody is a chimeric antibody or a humanized antibody.
 - 24. The preventive or therapeutic agent according to claim 23 wherein said humanized antibody is a humanized an-

tibody of version b-b, i-b, or i-b2.

5

15

25

40

45

- 25. The preventive or therapeutic agent according to claim 18 or any one of claims 21-24 wherein said antibody is a modified antibody.
- 26. The preventive or therapeutic agent according to claim 25 wherein said modified antibody is an antibody fragment Fab, F(ab')₂, or Fv, or a single chain Fv (scFv).
- 27. A preventive or therapeutic agent for venous thrombosis, said agent comprising an antibody to human tissue factor (human TF).
 - 28. The preventive or therapeutic agent according to claim 27 wherein said antibody is a polyclonal antibody.
 - 29. The preventive or therapeutic agent according to claim 27 wherein said antibody is a monoclonal antibody.
 - 30. The preventive or therapeutic agent according to claim 27 or 29 wherein said antibody is a recombinant antibody.

. . . .

1.12.22

Market.

- 31. The preventive or therapeutic agent according to claim 27 or 30 wherein said antibody is an altered antibody.
- 32. The preventive or therapeutic agent according to claim 27, 30, or 31 wherein said altered antibody is a chimeric antibody or a humanized antibody.
 - **33.** The preventive or therapeutic agent according to claim 32 wherein said humanized antibody is a humanized antibody of version b-b, i-b, or i-b2.
 - 34. The preventive or therapeutic agent according to claim 27 or any one of claims 30-33 wherein said antibody is a modified antibody.
- 35. The preventive or therapeutic agent according to claim 34 wherein said modified antibody is an antibody fragment Fab, F(ab')₂, or Fv, or a single chain Fv (scFv).
 - **36.** A preventive or therapeutic agent for arterial thrombosis, said agent comprising an antibody to human tissue factor (human TF).
- 35 37. The preventive or therapeutic agent according to claim 36 wherein said antibody is a polyclonal antibody.
 - 38. The preventive or therapeutic agent according to claim 36 wherein said antibody is a monoclonal antibody.
 - 39. The preventive or therapeutic agent according to claim 36 or 38 wherein said antibody is a recombinant antibody.
 - 40. The preventive or therapeutic agent according to claim 36 or 39 wherein said antibody is an altered antibody.
 - 41. The preventive or therapeutic agent according to claim 36, 39, or 40 wherein said altered antibody is a chimeric antibody or a humanized antibody.
 - 42. The preventive or therapeutic agent according to claim 41 wherein said humanized antibody is a humanized antibody of version b-b, i-b, or i-b2.
- **43.** The preventive or therapeutic agent according to claim 36 or any one of claims 39-42 wherein said antibody is a modified antibody.
 - 44. The preventive or therapeutic agent according to claim 43 wherein said modified antibody is an antibody fragment Fab, F(ab')₂, or Fv, or a single chain Fv (scFv).
- 45. A preventive or therapeutic agent for diseases resulting from the medial thickening of the vessels, said agent comprising an antibody to human tissue factor (human TF).
 - 46. The preventive or therapeutic agent according to claim 45 wherein said antibody is a polyclonal antibody.

- 47. The preventive or therapeutic agent according to claim 45 wherein said antibody is a monoclonal antibody.
- 48. The preventive or therapeutic agent according to claim 45 or 47 wherein said antibody is a recombinant antibody.
- 5 49. The preventive or therapeutic agent according to claim 45 or 48 wherein said antibody is an altered antibody.
 - **50.** The preventive or therapeutic agent according to claim 45, 48, or 49 wherein said altered antibody is a chimeric antibody or a humanized antibody.
- 51. The preventive or therapeutic agent according to claim 50 wherein said humanized antibody is a humanized antibody of version b-b, i-b, or i-b2.

15

20

25

30

35

40

45

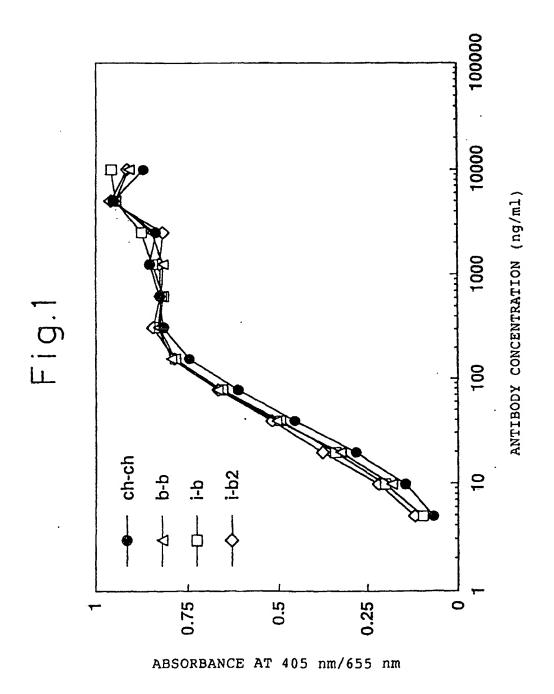
50

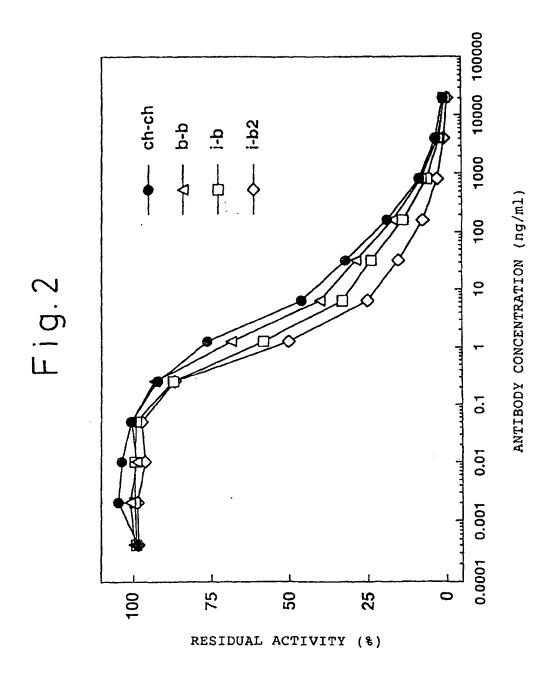
55

- **52.** The preventive or therapeutic agent according to claim 43 or any one of claims 48-51 wherein said antibody is a modified antibody.
- **53.** The preventive or therapeutic agent according to claim 52 wherein said modified antibody is an antibody fragment Fab, F(ab')₂, or Fv, or a single chain Fv (scFv).

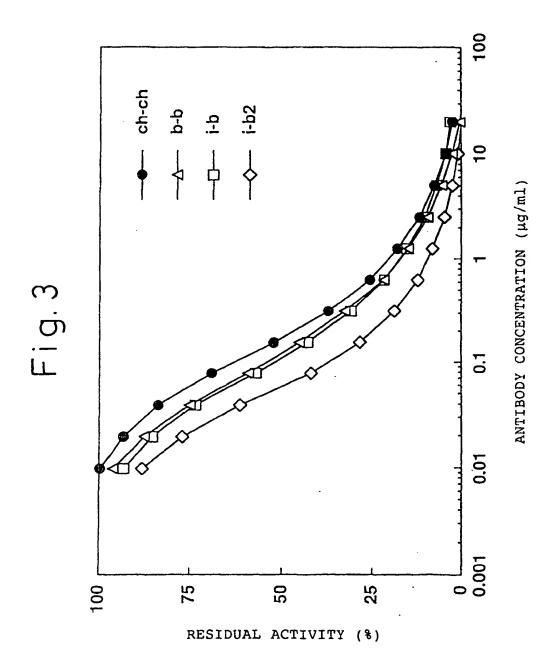
11.15%

÷





- VVIV



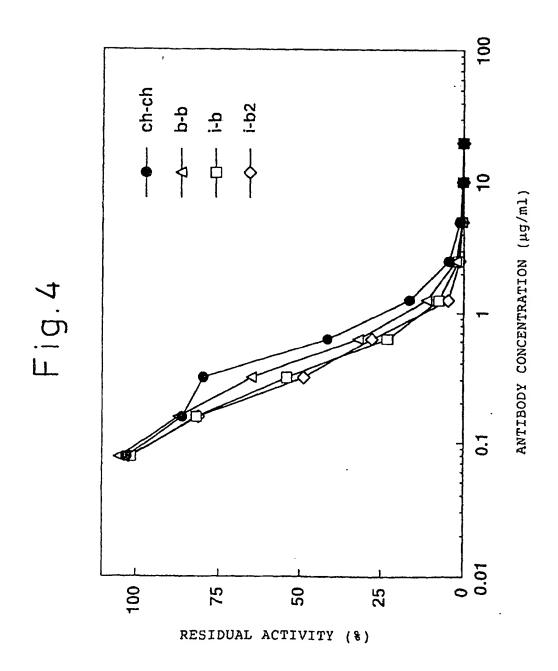
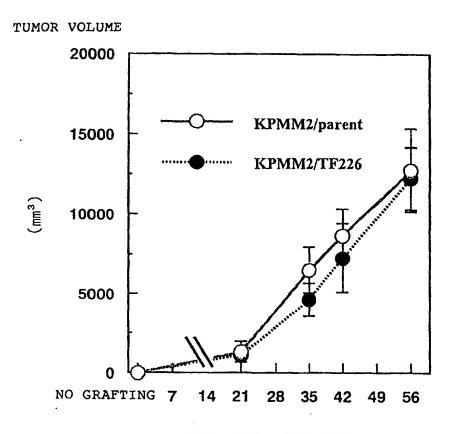


Fig. 5



DAYS AFTER GRAFTING

Fig. 6

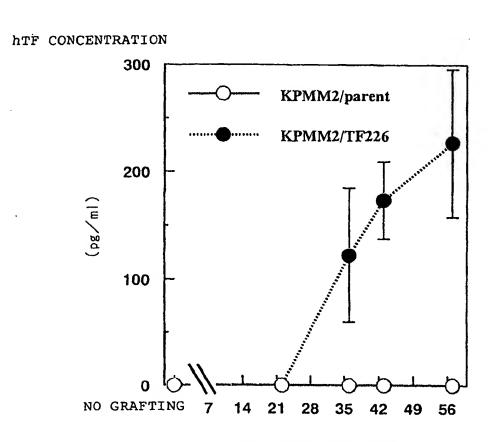


Fig.7

NUMBER OF PLATELETS

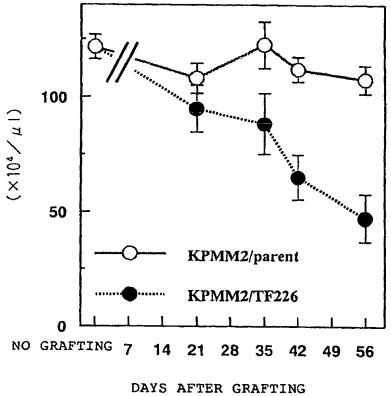
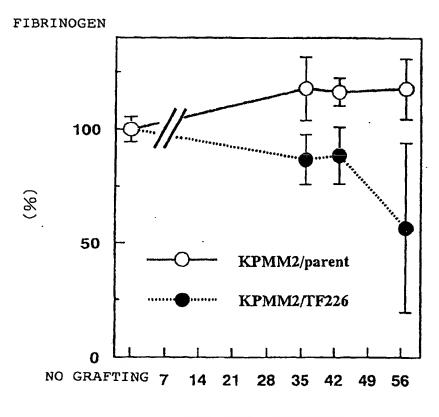


Fig. 8



31.465.1

Fig.9

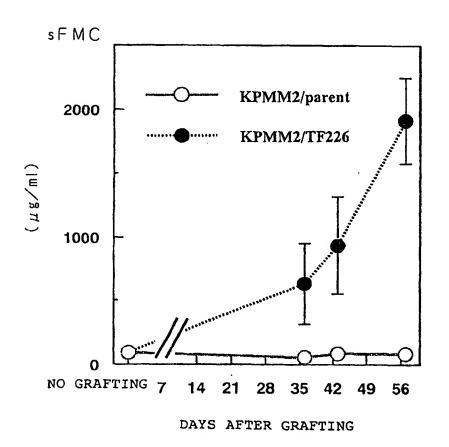
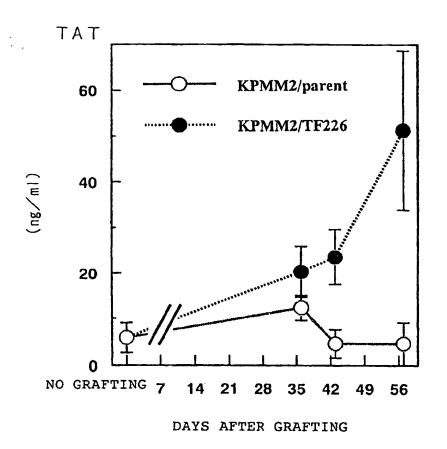


Fig.10



108

1.75

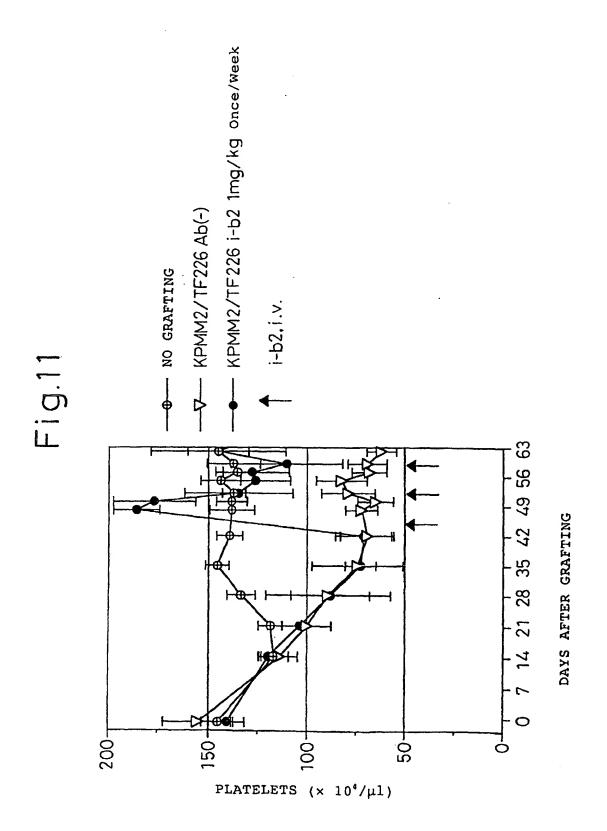


Fig.12

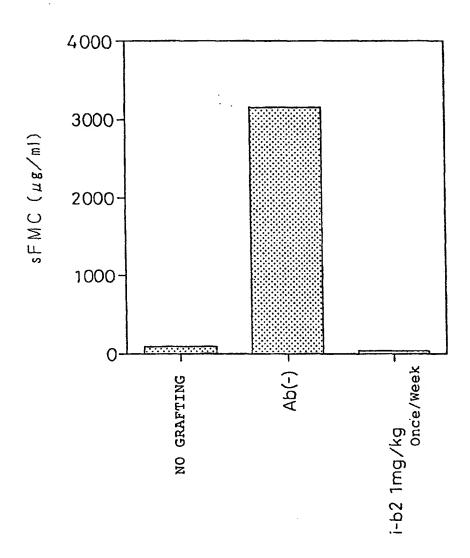
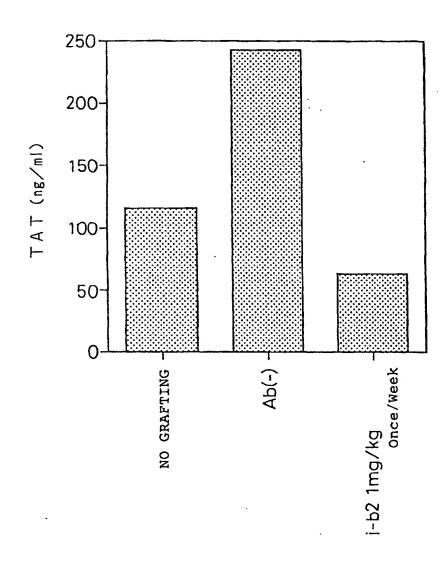
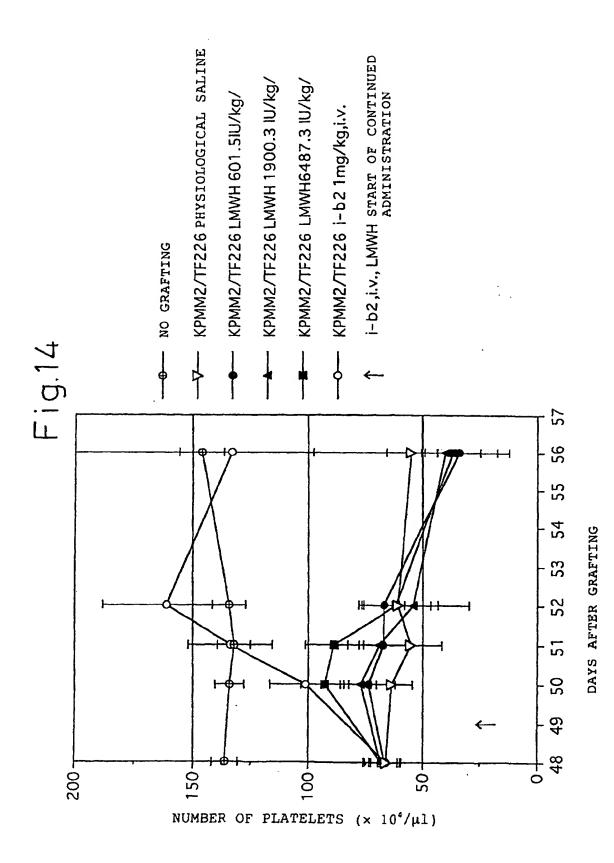


Fig.13



1

一般に 古いまと



INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

International application No.
PCT/JP00/06802

			PCI/J	P00/06802
	SIFICATION OF SUBJECT MATTER .Cl' A01K67/027, A61K39/395, A6 G01N33/15	51P7/02, A61P9	9/10, Cl2N15	5/12, G01N33/50,
According t	o International Patent Classification (IPC) or to both n	ational classification as	nd IPC	
B. FIELD	S SEARCHED			
	ocumentation searched (classification system followed .C1 ⁷ A01K67/027, A61K39/395, A6 G01N33/15			5/12, G01N33/50,
Jits	ion searched other than minimum documentation to the ruyo Shinan Koho 1922-1996 ni Jitsuyo Shinan Koho 1971-2000	Toroku Jits	uyo Shinan K	in the fields searched Coho 1994-2000 Coho 1996-2000
DIAI	ata base consulted during the international search (nan LOG (BIOSIS) S (JICST FILE)	ne of data base and, wh	ere practicable, sea	rch terms used)
C. DOCU	MENTS CONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT			
Category*	Citation of document, with indication, where a	opropriate, of the releva	ant passages	Relevant to claim No.
A X	Blood, Vol.92, No.11, 4167-417	7, (1998)		1-8 9-53
A X	Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. ,Vol96,	2311-2315, (M	larch 1999)	1-8 9-53
P,A P,X	Ketsueki Shuyouka, Vol.39, No.4	4, 298-302, (Oct .1999)	1-8 9-53
A X	The Journal of Cell Biology, Vo	ol.109, 389-39	95, (1989)	1-8 9-53
A	Cancer Research, Vol.58, No.20	, 4646-4653,	(1998)	1-53
A	Cancer Chemother Pharmacol, Vol.	37, No.4, 305-3	316, (1996)	1-53
A X	Science, Vol.275, 547-550, (199	97)		1-8 9-53
A	Cell, Vol.50, No.1, 129-135, (1	1987) ·		1-53
A	US, 5346991, A (Genentech),			1-53
Further	documents are listed in the continuation of Box C.	See patent fami	ly annex.	
"A" docume consider "E" earlier of date "L" docume	categories of cited documents: nt defining the general state of the art which is not red to be of particular relevance focument but published on or after the international filing that which may throw doubts on priority claim(s) or which is establish the publication date of another citation or other	priority date and understand the pr "X" document of part considered novel step when the do	not in conflict with the rinciple or theory unde icular relevance; the coor cannot be consider coment is taken alone	laimed invention cannot be red to involve an inventive
special i "O" docume means	reason (as specified) nt referring to an oral disclosure, use, exhibition or other	considered to inv combined with or combination bein	olve an inventive step ne or more other such g obvious to a person	when the document is documents, such skilled in the art
	nt published prior to the international filing date but later priority date claimed	"&" document membe	er of the same patent f	amily
Date of the a	ctual completion of the international search ecember, 2000 (19.12.00)	Date of mailing of the 16 Januar	e international sear y, 2001 (16	
	ailing address of the ISA/ nese Patent Office	Authorized officer		
Facsimile No		Telephone No.		

Form PCT/ISA/210 (second sheet) (July 1992)

INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

International application No.

PCT/JP00/06802

Category*	Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevant passages	Relevant to claim No
alegory .	13 September, 1994 (13.09.94),	Relevant to claim No
	Full text & US, 5739101, A1	
A	IL, 85411, A (Genentech), 31 July, 1988 (31.07.88), Full text & EP, 278776, A2 & AU, 1170588, A & JP, S63-301797, A & NZ, 223506, A & ES, 2068791, T & AT, 153696, E & DE, 3855921, C & EP, 787802, A2 & GR, 3024263, T	1-53
A X	WO, 88/9817, A1 (MOUNT SINAI SCHOOL OF MEDICINE OF THE CITY UNIVERSITY OF NEW YORK), 15 December, 1988 (15.12.88), Full text & AU, 1948388, A & NO, 890588, A & FI, 890645, A & DK, 62589, A & FI, 892815, AO & DK, 299889, A & FI, 892815, AO & NO, 892506, A & FI, 892815, A & EP, 347262, A1 & JP, H2-501263, A & JP, H2-142475, A & HU, 52546, A	1-8 9-53
A	WO, 88/7543, A1 (SCRIPPS CLINIC AND RESEARCH FOUNDATION), 06 October, 1988 (06.10.88), Full text & PT, 87138, A & AU, 1627488, A & FI, 885543, A & NO, 885326, A & DK, 666888, A & GR, 88100198, A & EP, 309548, A & JP, H1-503438, A & WO, 94/11029, A1 & AU, 5671594, A & US, 5437864, A1 & FI, 954347, A	1-53

Form PCT/ISA/210 (continuation of second sheet) (July 1992)